1	SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA
2	FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES
3	
4	DANNY AGUAYO, an individual,)
5	et al.,)
6	Plaintiffs,)
7	vs.) No. BC 123749) BC 158588
8	BETZ LABORATORIES, INC., a) BC 161669 California corporation, et al.,)
9	Defendants.)
10	AND DELAMED CACEC
11	AND RELATED CASES.)
12	
13	
14	
15	DEPOSITION OF TONY YE
16	San Francisco, California
17	Thursday, December 12, 2002
18	Volume 1
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	LAURIE HELD-BIEHL CSR NO. 6781
25	JOB NO. 202924

1	SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA
2	FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES
3	
4	DANNY AGUAYO, an individual,) et al.,
5) Plaintiffs,)
6	vs.) No. BC 123749
7) BC 158588
8	BETZ LABORATORIES, INC., a) BC 161669 California corporation, et al.,)
9	Defendants.)
10)
11	AND RELATED CASES.)
12	
13	
14	
15	Deposition of TONY YE, Volume 1,
16	taken on behalf of the Plaintiffs, at
17	505 Montgomery Street, San Francisco,
18	California, commencing at 9:06 a.m.
19	and ending at 5:27 p.m. on Thursday,
20	December 12, 2002, before LAURIE
21	HELD-BIEHL, Certified Shorthand
22	Reporter No. 6781.
23	
24	
25	

1	APPEARANCES:
2	
3	For Plaintiffs:
4	LAW OFFICES OF ENGSTROM, LIPSCOMB & LACK BY: GARY A. PRAGLIN
5	BY: GARY A. PRAGLIN BY: LISA SORENSON 10100 Santa Monica Boulevard
6	16th Floor
7	Los Angeles, California 90067-4107
8	GIRARDI & KEESE Attorneys at Law
9	1126 Wilshire Boulevard Los Angeles, California 90017 (No appearance made.)
LO	For Defendant Pacific Gas & Electric:
L1	LATHAM & WATKINS
L2	Attorneys at Law
L3	BY: KIRK A. WILKINSON 633 West Fifth Street Suite 4000
L 4	Los Angeles, California 90071-2007
L5	JOHNSON & TEKOSKY LLP Attorneys at Law
L6	444 South Flower 31st Floor
L7	Los Angeles, California 90071 (No appearance made.)
L8	For The Witness:
L9	REYNOLDS PRICE CASAS & RILEY LLP
20	Attorneys at Law BY: DANIEL L. CASAS
21	4920 El Camino Real First Floor
22	Los Altos, California 94022-1409 (650) 960-3400
23	Also Present:
24	BOB BEHMKE, Videographer
25	202 22mm2, Tadographor

1	INDEX	
2	WITNESS EXAMIN	NATION
3	TONY YE	
4	Volume 1	
5	BY MR. PRAGLIN	7
6		
7		
8	EXHIBITS FOR IDENTIFICATION	
9	PLAINTIFFS'	PAGE
10	1 Photocopy of Responses of Tony Ye to Plaintiffs' Deposition Subpoena for Personal	11
11	Appearance and Production of Documents, 931 pages	
12 13	2 Photocopy of Notice of Taking the Videotaped Deposition for Tony Ye and Request for Production of Documents Thereat, 13 pages	13
14	3 Curriculum Vitae, 2 pages	13
15 16	4 Colorcopy of slides and photographs,	29
	<pre>21 pages (Original returned to Counsel for Witness)</pre>	
17 18	5 Photocopy of Invoices, 5 pages Bates Numbers WB-0001 through 0005	49
19	6 Photocopy of Web Page for Professor Jian Dong Zhang, 2 pages	57
20		
21	7 Photocopy of Chinese paper entitled "Zuixin Shiyong Zhongguo Dituce," 2 pages	83
22 23	Photocopy of translation, with handwritten notations, dated 8-20-95, 8 pages Bates Numbers BRP 0203 through 0273	86
24	9 Photocopy of fax note in English and	102
25	Chinese, undated, 1 page Bates Number TY-0534	

1	IND	EX (Continued):	
2			
3		EXHIBITS FOR IDENTIFICATION	
4	PLA	AINTIFFS'	PAGE
5	10	Pollution of Soil and Water in JinZhou,"	113
6 7		<pre>by JianDong Zhang, Xilin Li, published in Journal of Chinese Preventive Medicine, 7 pages</pre>	
8	11	Photocopy of Archives of Environmental Health letter ref: Manuscript 11-95-98,	132
9		dated 5-20-96, 5 pages Bates Numbers WB-0227 through 0231	
10	12	Photocopy of letter to Dr. Zhang from	213
11		Jian-Yun Ye, dated 7-5-95, 2 pages Bates Numbers TY-0419 and 0420	
12	1 2	Dhotogony of lotter to Jin Dong Thang	218
13	13	Photocopy of letter to Jin Dong Zhang from Elizabeth Popper, dated 1-22-97, 1 page	210
14		Bates Number TY-0545	
15	14	Tony Ye from Tom Flahive, dated 2-26-97,	221
16		2 pages Bates Numbers TY-0642 and 0643	
17	15	Photocopy of Section 10, Confidentiality	242
18		and Patent Agreement, 3 pages Bates Numbers TY-0075 through 0077	
19	16	Photocopy of document entitled	272
20	10	"Expanses (sic) Report (from Zhang JianDong)," 1 page	2,2
21		Bates Number TY-0499	
22		WITNESS INSTRUCTED NOT TO ANSWER	
23		PAGE LINE	
24		99 25	
25		101 16 285 10	

- 1 San Francisco, California, Thursday, December 12, 2002
- 9:06 a.m. 5:27 p.m.

3

- 4 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Good morning. Here begins
- 5 videotape number one of Volume 1 in the deposition of
- 6 Tony Ye in the matter of Aquayo versus Betz
- 7 Laboratories, et al., in the Superior Court of the
- 8 State of California, County of Los Angeles, the lead
- 9 case number of which is BC 123749.
- Today's date is December 12, 2002. The time on
- 11 the video monitor is 9:06.
- 12 This deposition is being taken at
- 13 505 Montgomery Street, San Francisco, California, and
- 14 was at the request of Gary Praglin, attorney at law, of
- 15 Engstrom, Lipscomb & Lack.
- 16 The videographer is Bob Behmke, a CLVS, and
- 17 notary public, subcontracted by Biehl & Bell, et al., of
- 18 Orange County, California.
- 19 Would counsel please identify yourselves and
- 20 state whom you represent.
- 21 MR. PRAGLIN: Gary Praglin of Engstrom, Lipscomb &
- 22 Lack on behalf of the plaintiffs.
- 23 MR. WILKINSON: Kirk Wilkinson on behalf of
- 24 Defendant PG&E.
- 25 MR. CASAS: Dan Casas on behalf of the witness

```
1
     Tony Ye.
 2
 3
                              TONY YE,
 4
                  having been first duly sworn,
              was examined and testified as follows:
 5
 6
 7
                            EXAMINATION
     BY MR. PRAGLIN:
 8
 9
              Good morning, Mr. Ye.
         Q
10
         Α
              Good morning.
              My name is Gary Praglin, and I'm here to take
11
     your deposition here today.
12
13
         Α
              Yes.
14
              I'll go through a few of the ground rules that
     will apply to the deposition so that you understand the
15
16
     proceeding today.
17
         Α
              Certainly.
              First of all, it's important for you to
18
     remember that you are under oath, which means that even
19
20
     though the surroundings here are informal, the testimony
21
     that you're about to give has the same force and effect
     as if you were sitting in court today testifying before
22
23
     a judge and a jury.
              Do you understand?
24
```

25

Α

Yeah, I do.

- 1 Q Do you understand that the penalty of perjury
- 2 applies here today?
- 3 A I don't know the -- I don't know the rule of
- 4 the penalty of --
- 5 Q Okay. The penalty of perjury means that it is
- 6 a crime in the State of California to lie under oath.
- 7 That's what I mean.
- 8 A Okay. I understand.
- 9 Q You understand that you have to tell the truth
- 10 today?
- 11 A Yes, I do.
- 12 Q And it's a crime not to, you understand that?
- 13 A I understand.
- 14 Q If at any time today you don't hear me or if
- 15 you don't understand me, just tell me and I'll repeat my
- 16 question for you. But if you answer my question, I will
- 17 assume that you heard me and that you understood me. Is
- 18 that fair?
- 19 A Fair.
- 20 Q You speak and understand English?
- 21 A I do.
- 22 Q Okay. You seem to.
- 23 A Okay.
- 24 Q And you also speak and understand Chinese; is
- 25 that right?

- 1 A I do.
- 2 Q After today's deposition, the court reporter
- 3 will prepare a transcript of your testimony.
- 4 A Uh-huh.
- 5 Q The transcript will be sent to you and you'll
- 6 be asked to read it and to review it and to sign it.
- 7 A Okay.
- 8 Q You'll also have a chance to make changes in
- 9 your testimony when you receive the transcript.
- 10 A Okay.
- 11 Q But I want to warn you now that if you do make
- 12 changes, either myself or any other attorney can comment
- on the fact that you made changes.
- 14 A Okay.
- 15 Q That comment could prove to be embarrassing to
- 16 you or harmful to the position of PG&E in this case.
- 17 A Okay.
- 18 Q Do you understand?
- 19 A I do.
- 21 A I don't think so. I do not.
- Q We're here because we are investigating an
- 23 issue about a scientific article authored by a
- 24 Dr. Zhang. Do you know which article I am talking
- 25 about?

- 1 A I assume you are talking about 1997 article
- 2 published --
- 3 Q Yes.
- 4 A -- in Journal of Environmental Medicine.
- 5 Q Yes. Journal of Occupational and Environmental
- 6 Medicine, JOEM.
- 7 A Okay. Yes.
- 8 Q You know which article I'm talking about,
- 9 right?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q And so if I refer to the "Zhang article"
- 12 throughout this deposition, I'll be talking about the
- 13 '97 Zhang article. Is that fair?
- 14 A Fair enough.
- 15 Q There was an '87 article, correct?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q Okay.
- 18 A To my knowledge.
- 19 Q If I have questions about the '87 article, I
- 20 will specify.
- 21 A Okay.
- 22 Q Fair enough?
- 23 A Fair enough.
- 24 (Attorney/client conference.)
- 25 (Discussion off the record.)

- 1 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- Q Mr. Ye, we sent a deposition notice and a
- 3 subpena with a request for documents.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q And in response we received a very large stack
- 6 of documents which I'm holding here.
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q Somebody was kind enough to put Bates stamp
- 9 numbers on them, numbering 1 through 925 --
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q -- and they have a prefix on them of "TY,"
- 12 which I assume stands for "Tony Ye"; is that right?
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q So you produced for us 925 pages in response to
- 15 our subpena; is that right?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q Let's attach as Exhibit 1 the 925 pages that
- 18 you produced.
- 19 I'll ask the court reporter to mark it, and
- 20 I'll give you this copy to refer to throughout the
- 21 deposition if you need to.
- 22 A Okay.
- 23 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1 was
- 24 marked for identification, a copy of
- which is attached hereto.)

- 1 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- 2 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 3 Q Let my ask you, we seem to be missing a clean
- 4 copy of the '97 Zhang article. Do you happen to have
- 5 one that's unmarked?
- 6 A Other than the material in here, I do not.
- 7 Q Okay. I don't see a clean copy in that
- 8 material --
- 9 A When you say "clean," I --
- 10 Q -- although there are drafts of it.
- 11 A -- I don't know what you mean by "clean," but I
- 12 believe that there is a copy from the published journal
- 13 that I sent to Dr. Zhang in 1997, per his request; so if
- 14 you refer to that copy as a clean copy, then it should
- 15 be in this pile of 926 pages.
- 16 Q What I saw was the face page of the '97 article
- 17 but not the complete article in your production. Now I
- 18 could have missed it.
- 19 Let me just ask. Kirk, do you happen to have a
- 20 clean copy or should we have one faxed up?
- 21 MR. WILKINSON: I don't.
- 22 MR. PRAGLIN: We'll fax one up. I have one back at
- 23 the office. Somehow or other another, I only have my
- 24 marked-up copy.
- MR. CASAS: Wasn't one attached to the deposition

- 1 notice?
- 2 MR. PRAGLIN: Oh, very smart, your lawyer. I knew I
- 3 did that for a reason.
- 4 Let's attach the deposition notice as
- 5 Exhibit 2.
- 6 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 2 was
- 7 marked for identification, a copy of
- 8 which is attached hereto.)
- 9 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 10 Q Do you have Exhibit 2 in front of you, Mr. Ye?
- 11 A Yes, I do.
- 12 Q Would you look at the article that we attached
- 13 and confirm for me that it's a complete copy of the '97
- 14 Zhang article? I think it numbers five pages.
- 15 A It seems like it.
- Okay. So we'll refer to that as the "Zhang
- 17 article."
- 18 A Okay.
- 19 Q And your lawyer brought with him today a copy
- 20 of your CV. Let's mark that as Exhibit 3.
- 21 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 3 was
- 22 marked for identification, a copy of
- which is attached hereto.)
- 24 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 25 Q Is Exhibit 3 a true and correct copy of your

- 1 CV?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q It indicates on the first page that in 1995 you
- 4 worked for ChemRisk Division of McLaren/Hart
- 5 Environmental Engineering in Alameda, California as an
- 6 assistant health scientist; is that true?
- 7 A That's true.
- 8 Q What month in '95 did you start working for
- 9 them?
- 10 A I think it's May of '95.
- 11 Q Who hired you?
- 12 A A -- the person in charge of hiring me is
- 13 Bill Butler. Last name is B-u-t-l-e-r.
- 14 Q Were you fresh out of college?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q Were you hired specifically to work on this
- 17 Zhang issue?
- 18 A To my knowledge, no.
- 19 Q So it was just a coincidence that you spoke
- 20 Chinese?
- 21 A To my knowledge, yes.
- 22 Q Would it be fair to say that the Zhang article
- 23 was the major project that you worked on in 1995 at
- 24 ChemRisk?
- 25 A No.

- 1 Q You worked on other matters?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q Did you keep track of your time at ChemRisk?
- 4 A At -- when I was at ChemRisk, I was required to
- 5 keep a measure of reporting my time. But after I left
- 6 ChemRisk, I do not keep what I had at ChemRisk.
- 7 Q And so on your time sheets that you filled out
- 8 for ChemRisk, were you truthful?
- 9 A Yes, I believe so.
- 10 Q And so the hours that you spent on the Zhang
- 11 project that you recorded on your ChemRisk time sheets
- 12 would be accurate?
- 13 A Accurate in the sense of there could be
- 14 unintentional misrecording for, for example, in perhaps
- one day may be misrecording for 15 minutes or half an
- 16 hour, more or less; but other than that, it's accurate.
- 17 Q You understood that ChemRisk was working as a
- 18 paid expert for PG&E in the Anderson versus PG&E
- 19 litigation, didn't you?
- 20 A I -- I was not very sensitive to -- I know
- 21 ChemRisk is a paid consultant for PG&E. The case name
- 22 "Anderson" was not a -- is not what I recall in my
- 23 memory.
- 24 Q Did you know in 1995 that ChemRisk was working
- as a paid expert for PG&E in chromium litigation?

- 1 A I do not because I -- my understanding is
- 2 ChemRisk is a paid consultant, if that's different from
- 3 a paid expert.
- 4 Q So did you understand that in 1995 ChemRisk was
- 5 working as a paid consultant for PG&E in chromium
- 6 litigation?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q How did you learn that?
- 9 A I was told when I was in ChemRisk, when I
- 10 participated in this project.
- 11 Q By whom?
- 12 A By, I believe -- I believe it was Bill Butler,
- 13 who was my supervisor.
- 14 Q He was your boss?
- 15 A You can phrase that way.
- 16 Q What did he tell you about PG&E and ChemRisk?
- 17 A Wow. That's seven years ago. I don't recall
- 18 exact wording he used, but my impression were I remember
- 19 is PG&E is a paid consultant for --
- No. Sorry. ChemRisk is a paid consultant for
- 21 PG&E. That's what I remember.
- 22 Q And somehow he informed you that it involved
- 23 chromium litigation?
- 24 A Correct.
- Q Did he tell you who at ChemRisk were the expert

- 1 witnesses for PG&E?
- 2 A No.
- 3 Q Did the name Dennis Paustenbach ever come up
- 4 with Mr. Butler?
- 5 A Not in the -- I -- I don't recall.
- 6 Q So you didn't know that Dennis Paustenbach was
- 7 PG&E's paid expert witness in the Anderson chromium
- 8 litigation?
- 9 A I do not.
- 10 Q Did you ever meet Dr. Paustenbach?
- 11 A Yes, I did.
- 12 Q Did you ever speak to him?
- 13 A Briefly, yes.
- 14 Q Did you ever speak to him about the Zhang
- 15 article or the research that you were doing in
- 16 connection with the Zhang article?
- 17 A Not that I can recall, no.
- 18 Q Not even once?
- 19 A Not even once.
- 20 He was the president of ChemRisk. He's -- I
- 21 believe he has a -- he has a office in ChemRisk Alameda
- 22 office; so I -- I was an assistant scientist because I
- 23 do not speak directly or report directly to him. But I
- 24 may have met him a couple of times in the office.
- 25 That's what I did.

- 1 Q Did you know that PG&E was taking the position
- 2 in the chromium litigation that chromium (VI) did not
- 3 cause cancer by ingestion?
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q That never came up in your discussions with
- 6 anyone?
- 7 A Not that I can recall.
- 8 Q The 925 pages that you produced for us, where
- 9 did you get them?
- 10 A That's in my current holding, either on my
- 11 bookshelf or in my file cabinet.
- 12 Q So you took them with you when you left
- 13 ChemRisk?
- 14 A Yes, I did.
- 15 Q Why?
- 16 A The -- it's a project I involved or
- 17 participated. And from a professional development
- 18 standard, I keep -- or I like to keep material or -- or
- 19 work products that I at least participated in so that I
- 20 can -- so that I have the knowledge of that project,
- 21 then after a few years I can try to remember what I did.
- 22 Q Did you ever throw away or destroy any
- 23 documents that you had in connection with the Zhang
- 24 article?
- 25 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vaque and compound.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Not during the -- not intentionally,
- 2 but I must have over the seven-year period of time. I
- 3 must have lost some of the pages and some of the
- 4 materials related to this product.
- 5 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 6 Q Why do you say that?
- 7 A The reason is -- well, I -- when I tried to
- 8 accumulate this material to response to the subpena, I
- 9 noticed that the translation I made in doing that work
- 10 for Dr. Zhang's manuscripts in Chinese, I only have two
- 11 or three revisions or -- or you can say versions.
- 12 As I can recall, during my time at ChemRisk
- 13 when I translate each of Dr. Zhang's manuscript, I --
- 14 it's more than three revisions. It's -- it's normally
- 15 more than five revisions because the first time, the
- 16 second time I normally do not get it correct; so it's
- 17 take several times to revise my translation.
- 18 The very fact that the current document that I
- 19 found in here of this 900 or so pages only have two or
- 20 three tells me that there are materials I did not keep.
- 21 Q Did you leave some of your work, some of your
- 22 documents in connection with your work on the Zhang
- 23 article with ChemRisk?
- 24 A Not that I recall, no.
- 25 Q In responding to my subpena, when you produced

- 1 925 pages, did you set aside any pages in addition to
- 2 those 925 pages that were not produced to me?
- 3 MR. CASAS: It's not really an objection but just
- 4 for the record, as we stated in the response to the
- 5 document request, the documents that were produced were
- 6 responsive to the requests as stated in the response.
- 7 There are documents that, at PG&E's request, and as I
- 8 understand it, are outside of the scope of this
- 9 discovery that were withheld.
- 10 MR. PRAGLIN: Well, Mr. Casas, you may not have been
- 11 a party to this, but I had a conversation with PG&E's
- 12 lawyer Drew Page last week and we signed a stipulation
- 13 that in producing these documents, none would be
- 14 redacted or withheld by PG&E. And we have it in
- 15 writing, I can get it faxed up, Mr. Wilkinson knows
- 16 about it.
- 17 And I'd asked for all of those documents,
- 18 because that was an express representation by PG&E's
- 19 counsel, as a condition for us signing the stipulation,
- 20 that nothing would be withheld, and what you're telling
- 21 me is contrary to Mr. Page's promise.
- 22 MR. CASAS: Okay. I'm not aware of Mr. Page's
- 23 promise but I'm happy to take a look at whatever
- 24 stipulation was signed and talk with Mr. Wilkinson about
- 25 it.

- 1 MR. PRAGLIN: Mr. Wilkinson, can you give Mr. Casas
- 2 a copy of the stip?
- 3 MR. WILKINSON: I don't have a copy of the stip.
- 4 MR. PRAGLIN: Will you go get it?
- 5 MR. WILKINSON: And I think you're overstating it.
- 6 As I understand it, there are no documents that
- 7 have been redacted. As I understand it, and I'm not
- 8 even sure if it applies to this witness or Mr. Butler or
- 9 both, there were certain documents that had nothing to
- 10 do with communications with third-party authors;
- 11 therefore, were outside the scope of the discovery
- 12 approved by Judge Kuhl.
- 13 And my understanding is that those are the only
- 14 documents that were not produced; that what has been
- 15 produced, as stated in the response that you have on the
- 16 record here, is everything concerning the Zhang and Li
- 17 work and everything concerning communications with any
- 18 other authors of chromium studies.
- 19 MR. PRAGLIN: Yes. But that's not the sole limit of
- 20 the subpena, and I specifically had this agreement with
- 21 PG&E last week and it sounds like I got crossed up.
- 22 Q Mr. Ye, let me ask you this: Where are the
- 23 documents that were withheld from production that you
- 24 had? Do you have them? Does your lawyer have them?
- 25 Where are they?

- 1 A Originally, in my office, I had them. And I
- 2 gave them to my -- I provided them to my attorney.
- 3 MR. PRAGLIN: Mr. Casas, where are they now? Can I
- 4 get them today?
- 5 MR. CASAS: Assuming you have a right to get them
- 6 today, I believe we have them in our office. But as far
- 7 as I know right now, you've represented to me that you
- 8 have a right to them, I don't know that as a fact, and
- 9 I'm going to have to consider that before we --
- 10 MR. PRAGLIN: Sure.
- 11 MR. CASAS: -- agree to turn them over.
- 12 MR. PRAGLIN: How many pages are there?
- 13 MR. CASAS: I don't know.
- 14 MR. PRAGLIN: 100, 900?
- 15 MR. CASAS: Less than 100.
- 16 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 17 Q Mr. Ye, what is the subject matter of the
- 18 documents, the 100 or so pages, that were withheld?
- 19 MR. WILKINSON: Object. It's outside the scope of
- 20 the discovery permitted by the Court.
- 21 THE WITNESS: I'll -- I'll defer that to my attorney
- 22 to further follow up on that 100 pages or less than 100
- 23 pages with you because I -- this is material my attorney
- 24 instruct me to produce and you have what you have.
- 25 BY MR. PRAGLIN:

- 1 Q I'm asking for a general description of what
- 2 they are. Are they translations, are they things that
- 3 you authored, are they reference materials?
- 4 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 5 And I think it's unfair for Mr. Ye to answer
- 6 that question without having the documents in front of
- 7 him.
- 8 So only if you know should you answer that
- 9 question.
- 10 THE WITNESS: I don't recall.
- 11 MR. PRAGLIN: Okay. We'll take this up at a break,
- 12 but I'm going to reserve my right to question Mr. Ye
- 13 about those documents.
- 14 I would never have signed that stipulation last
- 15 week, and, in fact, I had refused to sign it until
- 16 Mr. Page interlineated the language that I told you
- 17 about about no redactions and no documents being
- 18 withheld. And so we would have handled this by way of
- 19 motion had he not represented that everything would be
- 20 produced.
- 21 MR. CASAS: Well, again, from our perspective, just
- 22 so you know, I was not privy to any stipulation, number
- 23 one.
- 24 Number two, the response that we served clearly
- 25 states that there are documents that are not being

- 1 produced under item number 1; so we certainly could have
- 2 taken it up before, there was not reason not to, before
- 3 this deposition.
- 4 MR. PRAGLIN: But you understood that last week I
- 5 was calling your partner Jerome Galli and, in fact, we
- 6 wrote a couple of letters to him asking for the
- 7 documents and they were delayed in production because of
- 8 this very issue, right?
- 9 MR. CASAS: I don't know that.
- 10 MR. WILKINSON: No.
- 11 MR. PRAGLIN: You don't know that?
- 12 MR. CASAS: I don't know that they were delayed in
- 13 production.
- 14 MR. PRAGLIN: Yes. They were a day late. We were
- 15 supposed to get them last Friday, we got them this
- 16 Monday while we worked out the stipulation.
- 17 MR. CASAS: Well, the stipulation, we weren't privy
- 18 to the stip stipulation; so --
- 19 MR. PRAGLIN: Okay. Mr. Page was supposed to send
- 20 it to you; so I guess, you know, I should have taken
- 21 care of that.
- 22 MR. CASAS: I understand.
- 23 MR. WILKINSON: The record is what it is. The
- 24 document responses state the basis for the objection,
- 25 and I don't think the stipulation is intended to

- 1 override the scope of discovery permitted by
- 2 Judge Kuhl. You served requests that are broader than
- 3 the scope of discovery you obtained permission to serve
- 4 in the past.
- 5 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 6 Q Did you ever have any electronic material in
- 7 connection with your work on the Zhang article?
- 8 A Yes, I did --
- 9 Q What did you have?
- 10 A -- I believe.
- 11 Since I don't have them anymore, I don't
- 12 recall.
- 13 Q When you left ChemRisk, did you take some
- 14 floppies or CDs of information?
- 15 A I may have.
- 16 Q Did some of it relate to the Zhang article?
- 17 A It may.
- 18 Q What happened to those electronic materials?
- 19 A After seven years, I do not have those
- 20 materials on my computer anymore.
- 21 Q What was it that you took that was electronic?
- 22 A I don't recall seven years ago. I don't
- 23 believe there is anything much more than what's been
- 24 produced in paper.
- 25 Q You said "anything much more." Is there

- 1 anything more than what was produced --
- 2 A No.
- 4 we're talking about?
- 5 A No.
- 6 MR. CASAS: Object to form.
- 7 He told you what he remembered; so he can't
- 8 make that comparison.
- 9 THE WITNESS: I --
- 10 MR. CASAS: Only if you know.
- 11 THE WITNESS: I don't recall, but I don't have the
- 12 electronic files now so I -- I cannot compare to what I
- 13 had in the computer.
- 14 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 15 Q Mr. Ye, you were kind enough to bring some
- 16 photographs today that you got from Dr. Zhang and it
- 17 appears that there are 10 slides and 20 printed
- 18 photographs. Are these from your personal files as
- 19 well?
- 20 A Yes, they are.
- 21 Q Did you get them from Dr. Zhang?
- 22 A No.
- Q Who did you get them from?
- 24 A A person named Gwen Corbett send it to me from
- 25 McLaren/Hart Irvine office.

- 1 Q Irvine?
- 2 A Irvine.
- 3 Q Did you understand Gwen Corbett to be one of
- 4 the scientists who was working at McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk?
- 5 A Yes, I do.
- 6 Q Can I just call it ChemRisk?
- 7 A Yes, you can.
- 8 Q And these are photographs of some of the areas
- 9 in China that Dr. Zhang studied; is that right?
- 10 A That's what I was told.
- 11 Q How is it that you took these photographs with
- 12 you when you left ChemRisk?
- 13 A It's a -- it's a -- well, I don't recall the
- 14 decision why I took them but I think those are
- 15 properties that belong to -- originally belong to
- 16 Dr. Zhang. And so I -- I consider myself to be the
- 17 right person to keep them.
- 18 Q Why is that?
- 19 A The -- since the project of chromium research
- 20 with Dr. Zhang, I remember the project was ending by the
- 21 time of December or late November of 1995, which is
- 22 around the time I was leaving. I was assigned the
- 23 responsibility to be the contact person for Dr. Zhang,
- 24 and that's naturally because I speak Mandarin, which is
- 25 a sort of -- type of Chinese dialects; so I, at that

- 1 time, considered myself the direct contact person for
- 2 Dr. Zhang.
- 3 So in any case, if Dr. Zhang ask for any
- 4 material to be faxed to him, to be Fed-Ex'd to him, to
- 5 be mailed to him, I would be the one that respond to
- 6 such requests from Dr. Zhang; so in case that, I don't
- 7 know whether Dr. Zhang -- Dr. Zhang will want -- will
- 8 need these photos or slides back to him. But if he ever
- 9 ask, I will send -- I would have sent to him. But if
- 10 this material not been with me but with ChemRisk, I
- 11 didn't know after I left ChemRisk how would I fulfill
- 12 his request.
- 13 O Were there ever more than these 10 slides and
- 14 20 prints?
- 15 A Not -- no, I don't remember there were any
- 16 more.
- 17 Q Other than the photos, the 925 pages, the
- 18 electronic materials that have been destroyed and the
- 19 approximate 100 pages that you have, is there anything
- 20 else that you assembled over the years with regard to
- 21 Dr. Zhang?
- 22 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Misstates his testimony
- in terms of "destroyed."
- 24 THE WITNESS: No.
- 25 BY MR. PRAGLIN:

- 1 Q The photos, we had a discussion before about
- 2 how I would get prints and I'll work that out with your
- 3 lawyer, but why don't we mark the photos, maybe we can
- 4 mark them collectively as Exhibit 4, and then when we
- 5 get them we'll attach color xeroxes. Okay with
- 6 everyone?
- We'll attach color xeroxes to the deposition,
- 8 and then we'll all retain reprints.
- 9 Is that fair, Mr. Ye?
- 10 A Sure.
- 11 Q Okay. So Exhibit 4 will be the photos, all
- 12 30 of them.
- 13 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 4 was
- 14 marked for identification, a copy of
- which is attached hereto.)
- 16 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 17 Q Do you know what area of China these are photos
- 18 of?
- 19 A I believe they are in an area named JinZhou,
- 20 which is J-i-n-Z-h-o-u. It is a city in the northern
- 21 part of China.
- 22 Q Is that the city where the chromium smelting
- 23 plant was located?
- 24 A The -- a alloy plant located in the suburb of
- 25 this city, it's not in the city.

- 1 Q Is the alloy plant the chromium alloy plant?
- 2 A The -- among their productions, I believe
- 3 chromium is one of their productions.
- 4 Q So the plant that's shown in the photographs is
- 5 the chromium plant in JinZhou City or suburb of JinZhou
- 6 City?
- 7 MR. CASAS: If you know.
- 8 MR. WILKINSON: I'm going to object. It's just
- 9 speculation.
- 10 If you want to show him the photo. I just want
- 11 to make sure it's not some strange building.
- 12 Calls for speculation when the photo is not in
- 13 front of him.
- 14 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 15 Q Do you need to see the photo to know?
- 16 A Either see the photo or not, I -- I am not sure
- 17 this is a photo for the -- for the alloy
- 18 plant.
- 19 Q So you never gained an understanding as to what
- 20 building it is that's shown in these photographs?
- 21 A I don't recall. I may at one point when I was
- 22 in ChemRisk knew what these photos is about, but since
- 23 it's not a -- since it's not a significant fact that
- 24 related to my research, I did not remember what these
- 25 photos were about anymore.

- 1 Q If the photos weren't significant to your
- 2 research, why did you get them?
- 3 A It was sent to me.
- 4 Q I'm going to put one of the photographs in
- 5 front of you from Exhibit 4. It shows some running
- 6 water in a channel. Do you see that?
- 7 A Yes, I do.
- 8 Q Where is that?
- 9 A I don't know.
- 11 A No, I do not.
- 12 Q Is there chromium in the water?
- 13 A No, I do not know.
- 14 Q Nobody ever told you that?
- 15 A If they told me, I forgot. It's seven years
- 16 ago.
- 17 Q There's a plant shown in the background of this
- 18 photograph with the gentleman with the bicycles. Do you
- 19 see that?
- 20 A Yes, I do.
- 21 Q Is that the alloy plant from the suburb of
- 22 JinZhou City?
- 23 A I do not know. I don't know.
- 24 Q There's a plant shown in this photograph from
- 25 Exhibit 4 with a large pile of dark material. Do you

- 1 see that?
- 2 A Yes, I do.
- 3 Q Do you know what's shown in that photograph?
- 4 A I do not.
- 5 Q You don't know if that's chromium residue?
- 6 A I do not.
- 7 Q Did you see references in Dr. Zhang's work to a
- 8 pile of 300,000 tons of chromium waste?
- 9 A Yes, I remember I saw that.
- 10 Q You don't know if that's shown in that
- 11 photograph?
- 12 A I do not.
- 13 Q During the time that you worked for ChemRisk,
- 14 who else besides Bill Butler and Gwen Corbett did you
- 15 work with on the Zhang project?
- 16 A A -- a gentleman name Tom Flahive,
- 17 F-l-a-h-i-v-e, I remember that's his name. He work in
- 18 ChemRisk Irvine. And other than him, Brent Kerger,
- 19 sir, Dr. Brent Kerger was working on this project.
- 20 And in addition to the two person that I just
- 21 mentioned and Bill Butler and Gwen Corbett, there are
- 22 supporting staffs, graphics, secretary, that from time
- 23 to time participated in producing materials related to
- 24 this project.
- 25 Q Did you work with Deborah Proctor on the Zhang

- 1 project?
- 2 A I remember this name. Yes. Yes.
- 3 Q What did you do with her on the Zhang project?
- 4 A I may -- I -- I -- I don't recall. I
- 5 can -- I can estimate or try to speculate, but I don't
- 6 recall the scenario I worked with her.
- 7 One of the things I may have forgotten to tell
- 8 you at the beginning of the deposition is that if you
- 9 don't know the answer to a question, you can tell us
- 10 that you don't know, as you've been doing.
- 11 A Okay.
- 12 Q We don't want you to speculate.
- 13 A Thank you.
- 14 Q But if you have some basis to answer my
- 15 questions, we're entitled to your best recollection or
- 16 estimate.
- 17 A Certainly.
- 18 Q Fair enough?
- 19 A Fair enough.
- 20 Q After you first heard this year that I was
- 21 interested in taking your deposition, who did you call?
- 22 A Who did I call?
- 23 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Assumes facts not in
- 24 evidence.
- 25 THE WITNESS: I talked with my attorney.

- 1 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 2 Q Did you talk with anyone from ChemRisk?
- 3 A No, I did not.
- 4 Q So you didn't talk to Brent Kerger?
- 5 A I did not.
- 6 Q You didn't talk to any of the support staff?
- 7 A No, I did not.
- 8 O You didn't talk to Tom Flahive?
- 9 A No, I did not.
- 10 Q Did you talk to Bill Butler?
- 11 A I did.
- 12 Q You still work with Bill Butler?
- 13 A I do.
- 14 Q Is he still your boss?
- 15 A He is.
- 16 Q Did you go to ERA with him when you guys left
- 17 in '95?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q And you've been working for him ever since; is
- 20 that right?
- 21 A That's right.
- Q What month did you leave ChemRisk?
- 23 A December 1st, as I recall.
- 24 O 1995?
- 25 A 1995.

- 1 Q So even though you went to ERA, you continued
- 2 to work for ChemRisk's project; is that right?
- 3 MR. CASAS: Object to form.
- 4 THE WITNESS: I -- I would not phrase that way, no.
- 5 I did not work for ChemRisk project after I left.
- 6 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 7 Q Didn't you continue to bill ChemRisk for your
- 8 time on the Zhang project after you went to ERA?
- 9 A I do not know whether ERA's bill sent to
- 10 ChemRisk. I was never in charge of billing at ERA. I
- 11 recorded my time if I have or receive phone calls from
- 12 ChemRisk for answering some stream of questions to them,
- 13 because in ERA, it is ERA's policy, I have to document
- 14 my daily time spending. But I don't know whether the
- 15 time I reported to ERA, whether it was billed or
- 16 recorded or invoiced to ChemRisk.
- 17 Q Have you ever met with PG&E's lawyers in
- 18 connection with this deposition or the documents that
- 19 you've produced?
- 20 A No, I did not.
- 21 Q Have you talked with them?
- 22 A No, I did not.
- 23 Q Did your work for ChemRisk involve the writing
- 24 of the Zhang article?
- 25 MR. CASAS: Object to form.

- 1 THE WITNESS: I participated in the development of
- 2 the materials that may help the -- the writing of this
- 3 article. I will -- I will phrase that way. Because I
- 4 don't think it is true to state that ChemRisk write this
- 5 article.
- 6 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 7 Q Really?
- 8 A I don't think so.
- 9 Q Did you know that ChemRisk was billing time to
- 10 PG&E for writing the article?
- 11 A I do not. Like what am I --
- 12 Sorry.
- 13 O You've never seen documents to that effect?
- 14 A No. No, I have not.
- 15 O You're not aware that ChemRisk billed thousands
- of dollars to PG&E to write the Zhang article?
- 17 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 18 Only if you know.
- 19 THE WITNESS: I do not.
- 20 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 21 Q The name of this project on the Zhang article
- 22 was PG&E, wasn't it?
- 23 A I recall it was part of the name, I think.
- Q Would you look at Exhibit 1 --
- 25 A Certainly.

- 1 Q -- page 478, please.
- 2 A Sure.
- 3 Q This is a graphics production form, isn't it?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Is that your handwriting?
- 6 A It looks like it.
- 7 Q And it says "Client/Project Name," right?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q What did you write?
- 10 A "PG&E."
- 11 Q And isn't it true that PG&E paid ChemRisk to
- 12 write the Zhang article?
- 13 A I do not know.
- 14 MR. WILKINSON: Objection.
- 15 MR. CASAS: Asked and answered.
- 16 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 17 Q You never heard that from anyone?
- 18 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Argumentative, misstates
- 19 his prior testimony.
- 20 THE WITNESS: I don't recall.
- 21 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 22 Q Were you an assistant health scientist with
- 23 ChemRisk?
- 24 A That's my job title, yes.
- Q Would you look at page 460 of Exhibit 1,

- 1 please.
- Counsel, I have an extra copy. Would you like
- 3 to look on? I don't know if you want to carry this much
- 4 paper.
- 5 MR. CASAS: No, that's all right. I'll just share
- 6 his.
- 7 MR. PRAGLIN: It's here if you want it.
- 8 MR. CASAS: Okay. Thanks.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Yes, I'm looking at it.
- 10 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 11 Q This is an authorization letter task order,
- 12 isn't it?
- 13 A Let me read it.
- 14 MR. CASAS: I'm going to object. The document
- 15 speaks for itself.
- 16 If you know the answer to that question, you
- 17 can answer it.
- 18 THE WITNESS: And the question is? Sorry.
- 19 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 20 Q The question is isn't this document an
- 21 authorization letter task order?
- 22 A Other than what was on this page, I -- I do not
- 23 have anything more to say.
- 24 Q Do you see the reference to PG&E as the client?
- 25 A There's a field "Client." Next to that is

- 1 Pacific Gas & Electronic -- Electric.
- 3 Jian Dong"?
- 4 A I saw that, yes.
- 5 Q Did you continue to stay in touch with
- 6 Dr. Zhang after the article was published?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q Did you continue to work on the chromium
- 9 contamination project that was the subject of the
- 10 article with Dr. Zhang?
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q Did you ever do further work with Dr. Zhang
- 13 after the publication of the Zhang article?
- 14 A Nothing more than responding to his requests;
- 15 for example, he'd request a copy of the journal page, I
- 16 sent him a copy. Other than that, I did not do anything
- more.
- 18 Q So why did you stay in touch with him after the
- 19 article was published?
- 20 A I did not. I simply responded to his
- 21 requests. If you call that a stay in touch, then that's
- 22 a stay in touch. But I did not initiate any
- 23 conversations or --
- 24 O Is he dead or alive?
- 25 A Only in -- only few days ago when I prepare for

- 1 this deposition that I -- I heard someone said he is
- 2 dead.
- 3 Q How did you hear that?
- 4 A A few days ago when I tried to prepare for this
- 5 deposition, I was reading a material from Brent Kerger.
- 6 In that material I think that Brent Kerger mentioned
- 7 that the news is Dr. Zhang is dead.
- 8 Q Do you know how he died?
- 9 A No, I do not.
- 11 A No, I do not.
- 12 Q Did you ever meet Dr. Zhang?
- 13 A No. Never.
- 14 Q Was there somebody in China who worked for
- 15 McLaren/Hart or ChemRisk or McLaren/Hart International
- 16 that was also involved in the project?
- 17 A Yes, I would say so.
- 18 Q How many people?
- 19 A I remember three persons that I ever talked to.
- Q Who were they?
- 21 A It's a one person work in the Shanghai office
- 22 of McLaren/Hart, another person work in Beijing office
- of McLaren/Hart, and a secretary work in Beijing office
- 24 of McLaren/Hart.
- 25 Q So there was one person in Shanghai and two

- people in Beijing?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q Who was the person in the Shanghai office?
- 4 A I don't recall the name.
- 5 Q Was this a person who actually met with
- 6 Dr. Zhang?
- 7 A I don't know.
- 8 Q Did you ever have a conversation with Dr. Zhang
- 9 where he was sitting in a ChemRisk office?
- 10 A I -- I believe so.
- 11 Q Who was with him?
- 12 A I don't know because he was -- I remember
- 13 that when I talk with him he was the only voice on the
- 14 phone.
- 15 Q Did you know that he traveled to the Shanghai
- 16 office for a conference call with you and Brent Kerger?
- 17 A No, I do not recall that.
- 18 Q Did you ever translate for Brent Kerger in
- 19 conversations with Dr. Zhang?
- 20 A I may have.
- 21 Q Would that be the only way that Dr. Kerger
- 22 would be able to speak and be understood by Dr. Zhang?
- 23 MR. CASAS: Object. Calls for speculation.
- 24 THE WITNESS: I -- I will say other than me, I think
- 25 that Dr. Kerger may have talked to Dr. Zhang through

- 1 other translator, which I did not participate in; so I
- 2 do not know whether Dr. Kerger being on the phone with
- 3 me and with Dr. Zhang is the only way that Dr. Kerger
- 4 had talked with Dr. Zhang.
- 5 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 6 Q Did Dr. Zhang ever visit the United States?
- 7 A To my knowledge, no.
- 8 Q You never heard that he was working with
- 9 McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk in the United States?
- 10 A Repeat your question, please.
- 11 Q Did you ever hear that Dr. Zhang was working
- 12 with McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk in the United States?
- 13 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vague.
- 14 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 15 Q In other words, that he was physically working
- 16 with them in the United States?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q Did Dr. Zhang have a family?
- 19 A Yes, I believe so.
- Q Who was in his family?
- 21 A I believe at least his wife and one daughter.
- 22 I don't know whether -- other than the daughter, whether
- 23 he has other family members in the family.
- 24 Q Did you ever speak with his wife or daughter?
- 25 A Only with his wife once.

- 1 Q Was he married at the time of his death, do you
- 2 know, or was he separated or divorced?
- 3 A I do not.
- 4 Q Who is Jian Yun Ye? J-i-a-n, new word Y-u-n,
- 5 new word Y-e.
- 6 A That's me.
- 7 Q Is that your Chinese name?
- 8 A That's it.
- 9 Q Is that the name that you would use with
- 10 Dr. Zhang?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q Did you know that Dr. Zhang wrote letters on
- 13 McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk stationery?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q How did he get it?
- 16 A He would have got it from McLaren/Hart office
- 17 in Shanghai or in Beijing.
- 18 Q Did you know that Dr. Zhang was hired as a paid
- 19 consultant by McLaren/Hart International?
- 20 A Yes, I did.
- 21 Q How did you learn that?
- 22 A When I talked with Dr. Zhang in 1995, he
- 23 mentioned the payment to him and I remember I saw
- 24 agreement between McLaren/Hart and Dr. Zhang of a paid
- 25 relationship, you can say; so that's how I learned he

- 1 was paid.
- Q Who negotiated the terms of his payment?
- 3 A I don't know. That's before I participated in
- 4 the project.
- 5 Q So when you came on board Dr. Zhang was already
- 6 being paid by McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk?
- 7 A I believe so.
- 8 Q Was Dr. Zhang a medical doctor?
- 9 A To my knowledge, yes.
- 10 Q Did you ever see any proof of that?
- 11 A No, I did not.
- 12 Q So why do you say you thought he was a medical
- 13 doctor?
- 14 A That what he told me.
- 15 Q Was he a practicing medical doctor?
- 16 A I don't think so.
- 17 Q Do you know anything about what his background
- 18 and training was as a doctor?
- 19 A Nothing I can remember. He may have told me,
- 20 but I don't remember that.
- 21 Q Did Dr. Zhang read English?
- 22 A Little.
- Q Did he speak English?
- 24 A Little.
- Q Did you ever hear him speaking English to

- 1 anyone regarding the Zhang article?
- 2 A Nothing I can recall.
- 3 Q Did you ever see him write English?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 O Where?
- 6 A In the material I produced for you, there are
- 7 pages I remember that he wrote in -- with Chinese and
- 8 English, and part of the English is, for example,
- 9 locations, the city where he is at that time.
- 10 Q Would it be fair to say that he was more
- 11 comfortable reading and understanding Chinese?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q And so you communicated with him in Chinese; is
- 14 that right?
- 15 A That's right.
- 16 Q Not in English?
- 17 A Not in English.
- 18 Q What was Dr. Zhang's position with the JinZhou
- 19 Health and Antiepidemic Station?
- 20 A I remember he told me he was the person in
- 21 charge, or manager of that station.
- 22 Q Did you ever gain an understanding as to what
- 23 the purpose of that station was?
- 24 A My understanding is that's a government office
- 25 that monitoring local epidemic --

- 1 Q Epidemic?
- 2 A Epidemic.
- 3 -- and the general health of population.
- 4 Q So isn't it true that the purpose of that
- 5 station was to improve public health?
- 6 A I think so.
- 7 Q And wasn't there a problem with public health
- 8 in the JinZhou area of China?
- 9 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vaque, calls for
- 10 speculation.
- 11 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 12 THE WITNESS: I -- I don't know.
- 13 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 14 Q Dr. Zhang never expressed anything to you about
- 15 his concerns about the cancer rates in the JinZhou area
- 16 of China?
- 17 A I -- not -- not the entire area of -- of
- 18 JinZhou. He may have some scientific research interest
- 19 in certain areas of JinZhou, including suburb area of
- 20 JinZhou, to see whether cancer rate was higher or
- 21 whether it was lower. But he did not state it to me
- 22 that JinZhou is in particularly -- compared to other
- 23 part of China, is particularly worse or particularly
- 24 better. He never expressed that.
- 25 Q Did he ever express to you anything about a

- 1 concern for the cancer rates in the JinZhou area of
- 2 China?
- 3 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 4 THE WITNESS: That's -- nothing I can recall, no.
- 5 Not in that whole area of JinZhou.
- 6 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 7 Q I'm not talking about the whole area. Did he
- 8 ever express that concern about any area of JinZhou?
- 9 A He had some research interest. I'm not
- 10 saying -- I don't know whether the word "concern" is a
- 11 way I will phrase it, because to my knowledge the
- 12 English word "concern" means you worry about something,
- 13 but I -- that's not my impression.
- 14 Q On Exhibit 2 we have attached the Zhang
- 15 article.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q If you look at Table 1 of the article --
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q -- there are five villages that are mentioned
- 20 and their distances from the JinZhou alloy plant, the
- 21 chromium plant, is listed, correct?
- 22 A That's right.
- 23 Q Are all five of those villages in the general
- 24 area of JinZhou?
- 25 A Yes, they are.

- 1 Q And so the closest would be the JinChangBao
- 2 Village; is that right?
- 3 A That's right.
- 4 Q Next closest to be the Nuer River Village,
- 5 right?
- 6 A That's right.
- 7 Q Next closest would be the YangXing Village?
- 8 A Yes, that's right.
- 9 Q Next closest would be the ShiLiTai Village?
- 10 A Yes, that's right.
- 11 Q The next closest would be the WenJiaTun
- 12 Village; is that right?
- 13 A That's right.
- 14 Q Did you ever go to any of those villages?
- 15 A No, I did not.
- 16 Q Are you aware of anyone on behalf of
- 17 McLaren/Hart International or ChemRisk that ever went to
- 18 those villages?
- 19 A No.
- 20 Q And all of those villages make up generally
- 21 part of the JinZhou area, correct?
- 22 A Part of, yes.
- 23 Q Did Dr. Zhang ever express a concern to you
- 24 about the cancer rates at any area in the JinZhou
- 25 province?

- 1 MR. CASAS: Objection.
- 2 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Asked and answered.
- Go ahead.
- 4 MR. CASAS: Form.
- 5 MR. WILKINSON: Asked and answered.
- 6 THE WITNESS: Again, he had a research interest in
- 7 those particular areas -- some of the particular areas
- 8 of JinZhou, but I will not phrase it as concern.
- 9 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 10 Q Before I asked you about your billings, I'd
- 11 like to attach as exhibit, is it 5, a few documents that
- 12 are billing records.
- Now, these are from a production that was made
- 14 by your boss Bill Butler --
- 15 A Okay.
- 16 Q -- and not by you but they reference you.
- 17 A Okay. That's fine.
- 18 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 5 was
- 19 marked for identification, a copy of
- which is attached hereto.)
- 21 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 22 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 23 Q Looking at Exhibit 5, the first page that's
- 24 Bates stamped WB 1, do you see that this is a bill
- 25 referencing professional time by you for a total of

- 1 \$812?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q And that's for your work in connection with
- 4 Dr. Zhang, right?
- 5 A Hold on. Let me review the document.
- 6 My answer is this is my first time saw this
- 7 bills; so based on the face of these bills, it looks
- 8 like it's a charge of my time. But whether it is the
- 9 charge, you have to ask the person who are in charge of
- 10 this billing, which is Bill Butler, not me.
- 11 Q And this bill was sent to Brent Kerger at
- 12 ChemRisk in Irvine, right?
- 13 A That's what said on this paper.
- 14 Q And who's the project name on this bill?
- 15 A The project name printed on this paper is
- 16 "PG&E Hinkley."
- 17 Q What do you know about Hinkley?
- 18 A I know it's a site that PG&E has a either
- 19 production or transportation of PG&E's material. That's
- 20 all I know of Hinkley.
- I know Hinkley is -- I know PG&E has a presence
- 22 in Hinkley.
- 23 Q How did you learn that?
- 24 A In my 1995 working for ChemRisk, I think
- 25 someone told me, either by Bill Butler or by someone

- 1 else.
- 2 Q Were you told that PG&E had a chromium
- 3 contamination problem in Hinkley?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q What were you told?
- 6 A I don't recall. I just remember that -- my
- 7 memory just saying that PG&E presence in Hinkley and in
- 8 Hinkley there is a chromium contamination.
- 9 Q And that was told to you by Bill Butler; is
- 10 that right?
- 11 A I believe so.
- 12 Q What was the work that you did that's
- 13 referenced in the first page of Exhibit 5 for \$812?
- 14 MR. CASAS: If you can recall.
- 15 THE WITNESS: I don't, because this is material
- 16 produced by Mr. Butler and not by me; so I don't -- I
- 17 don't recall how this linked to my time later at ERA,
- 18 Environmental Risk Analysis.
- 19 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 20 Q If you look at the third page of Exhibit 6,
- 21 it's Bates stamped WB 3, this appears to be another bill
- 22 from ERA --
- 23 A 6 or 5?
- MR. CASAS: Exhibit 5.
- 25 MR. PRAGLIN: I'm sorry.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Exhibit 5. Okay. Got it.
- 2 MR. PRAGLIN: 5.
- 3 THE WITNESS: Page?
- 4 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 5 Q Page 3.
- 6 A Page 3. Okay.
- 7 Q And this appears to be another bill from ERA to
- 8 Brent Kerger at ChemRisk for your time. Do you see
- 9 that?
- 10 A Yes, I do.
- 11 O And this indicates that there were services
- 12 rendered by you for a total of two hours during
- 13 June 1996, correct?
- 14 A It said on the paper, yes.
- 15 Q What were you doing in connection with
- 16 Dr. Zhang in 1996?
- 17 A In 1996 I was the -- I was the contact person
- 18 for Dr. Zhang to -- for -- to submit his articles for
- 19 publication. My time spent are basically administrative
- 20 tasks; for example, receiving a letter, follow up a
- 21 phone call. So that's probably what this two hours
- 22 refer to.
- 23 Q There's a bill here for International
- 24 Telephone, \$118.65. Do you see that?
- 25 A Yes, I do.

- 1 Q Was that your International Telephone bill?
- 2 A I -- I don't know.
- 3 Q Were you making calls to China during 1996?
- 4 A I may have.
- 5 Q Were you calling China for any reason other
- 6 than working with Dr. Zhang in 1996?
- 7 A If they are, it should not be -- appear on my
- 8 company billing.
- 9 Yes, I do. I call my family.
- 10 Q But the only reason you'd bill ChemRisk is for
- 11 contact with Dr. Zhang, right?
- 12 A I did not bill ChemRisk. This is bill sent
- 13 by -- or composed by Bill Butler. I -- this is my first
- 14 time sawing -- seeing this bill.
- 15 Q Isn't it true the only reason ChemRisk would
- 16 send your phone bill to China to Brent Kerger would be
- 17 for work with Dr. Zhang?
- 18 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 19 If you know, you can answer it.
- 20 THE WITNESS: You have to ask Mr. Butler. I -- I am
- 21 not the one handling this bill.
- 22 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 23 Q Look at the next page of Exhibit 5, this is the
- one that's Bates stamped WB 4.
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q This shows payment to ERA for the previous page
- 2 invoice for \$347.03, doesn't it?
- 3 A It's payment to ERA for the amount you just
- 4 stated, yes.
- 5 Q Whose check is that payment written on?
- 6 A It look like PG&E.
- 7 Q You see the PG&E logo there, don't you?
- 8 A That's -- yes.
- 9 Q And is it your testimony that in all the time
- 10 that you were working with Dr. Zhang, you never knew
- 11 that PG&E had a chromium contamination problem in
- 12 Hinkley?
- 13 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Misstates his testimony,
- 14 asked and answered.
- 15 THE WITNESS: No.
- 16 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 17 Q You knew about that, right?
- 18 A I knew about it.
- 19 Q And what you knew you learned from Bill Butler,
- 20 right?
- 21 A I -- I do not recall in what scenario I become
- 22 informed of this -- of what you just stated, that PG&E
- 23 has a chromium contamination in Hinkley. But according
- 24 to my employment relationship with Bill Butler, it is
- 25 reasonable to assume that he was the one told me.

- 1 Q Tell me everything that you learned about
- 2 PG&E's chromium problems in Hinkley.
- 3 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 4 THE WITNESS: I recall that PG&E has a presence in
- 5 Hinkley and Hinkley has a chromium contamination.
- 6 That's all I recall at this point.
- 7 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 8 Q Did you know that PG&E was in litigation in
- 9 connection with that chromium problem in Hinkley?
- 10 MR. CASAS: Object to form.
- 11 What time frame?
- 12 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 13 Q Well, let's start with did you ever know that?
- 14 A Well, recently, sure. Recently by preparing
- 15 for this deposition, I -- I knew.
- I -- around that time, around 1995, I would
- 17 say, I don't recall. I don't recall I have the
- 18 knowledge of the litigation part.
- 19 Q Did you ever speak with Dr. Zhang about him
- 20 becoming a consultant to McLaren/Hart International?
- 21 A Dr. Zhang was -- already had a -- established a
- 22 consulting relationship, I believe, with ChemRisk before
- 23 I participated.
- 24 Q What was the relationship between the
- 25 McLaren/Hart International office and the

- 1 McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk that you worked for?
- 2 A McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk I worked for, which is
- 3 located in Alameda, is one out of, I don't know how many
- 4 offices McLaren/Hart around globally; so it's one of --
- 5 it's a -- it's one of many of McLaren/Hart.
- 6 Q Did you know that Dr. Zhang had a Web site?
- 7 A Only a few days ago.
- 8 Q And did you know that he listed himself on his
- 9 Web site as a consultant of the McLaren/Hart
- 10 International Environmental Protection Engineering
- 11 Company of the United States?
- 12 A Only a few days ago I have knowledge.
- 13 O That's --
- 14 A I knew.
- 15 Q You only learned that from reading?
- 16 A From reading.
- 17 Q What did you read?
- 18 A I read Mr. -- Dr. Brent Kerger's deposition
- 19 taken by you.
- 20 Q What documents did you review to prepare for
- 21 this deposition?
- 22 A That's the only document I briefly read.
- 23 Q Did you read the exhibits to the Kerger
- 24 deposition?
- 25 A No, I never been given the exhibit.

- 1 Q And why did you read the Kerger deposition?
- 2 A My attorney provided that to me because of my
- 3 attorney, I think --
- 4 MR. CASAS: Objection.
- 5 You don't have to talk about discussions that
- 6 we've had. That's privileged.
- 7 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- 8 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 9 Q You read it because your attorney gave it to
- 10 you?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 MR. PRAGLIN: Let's attach part of the Web site as
- 13 Exhibit 6.
- 14 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 6 was
- 15 marked for identification, a copy of
- which is attached hereto.)
- 17 THE WITNESS: Mr. Praglin, after this exhibit can
- 18 we take a break?
- 19 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 20 O Sure.
- 21 A Thank you.
- 22 Q Looking at Exhibit 6, in the first full
- 23 paragraph where Dr. Zhang's name is, it says he is an
- 24 environmental expert from China. Do you see that?
- 25 A I'm reading.

- 1 He is a medical professional --
- Q Middle of the page.
- 3 A Middle of the page.
- 4 Q It says, "Zhang JianDong is a medical professor
- 5 and environmental expert from China. He graduated from
- 6 the Medical University of Harbin, China where he has
- 7 dedicated much of his life's work to the area of
- 8 environment and human body health."
- 9 Do you see that?
- 10 A Yes, I do.
- 11 Q Is that your understanding of his background?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q And did you read some of his publications from
- 14 before the 1995 time frame where he wrote about the
- 15 relationship between chromium (VI) and its adverse
- 16 impact on human health?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q Did you have discussions with him about those
- 19 papers?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q And would it be fair to say that he was
- 22 concerned about the effect of chromium (VI) on human
- 23 beings' health?
- 24 MR. CASAS: Object to form.
- 25 THE WITNESS: He has a research interest in studying

- 1 the relationship between the chromium exposure and to
- 2 human health.
- 3 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 4 Q And did he express to you his concern about the
- 5 effect of chromium (VI) on human beings' health?
- 6 MR. CASAS: Same question, same objection.
- 7 It's been asked and answered.
- 8 THE WITNESS: He has a -- I will phrase that he has
- 9 a research interest that -- to study the relationship
- 10 between chromium exposure and human health.
- 11 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 12 Q Did he ever tell you that he believed that
- 13 chromium (VI) adversely affected human beings' health?
- 14 A I'm -- I'm trying to recall what he said.
- 15 I -- I recall he mentioned that exposure to
- 16 chromium might be a cause for different symptoms or
- 17 health in general on human body, but I don't know the
- 18 "might" -- the "might be" part is what his research was
- 19 focused on.
- 20 Q Didn't you know that he wrote in his earlier
- 21 publications before 1995 that the symptoms in the
- 22 contaminated areas of JinZhou, diarrhea, abdominal pain,
- 23 oral ulcer, are associated with the chromium
- 24 contamination?
- 25 A I remember I saw some similar sentence like

- 1 that, yes.
- 2 Q That's what I mean about a concern for chromium
- 3 having an adverse effect on human health. Does that
- 4 refresh your memory that he had that concern?
- 5 MR. WILKINSON: Objection.
- 6 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 7 MR. WILKINSON: Asked and answered.
- 8 THE WITNESS: My memory is he -- are -- he is trying
- 9 to understand the relationship between chromium exposure
- 10 to human health, but the -- to simplify that into one
- 11 sentence to say he concerned, to me means he already
- 12 concluded that there must be or there is such a
- 13 correlation, but I -- my understanding is around that
- 14 time he was in a research project that he was trying to
- 15 answer that question.
- 16 MR. PRAGLIN: Let's take a break.
- 17 THE WITNESS: If that's your meaning of "concern."
- 18 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the end of tape number
- one in the deposition of Tony Ye. We're going off the
- 20 record. The time is 10:19.
- 21 (Off the record.)
- 22 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on the record. Here
- 23 marks the beginning of tape number two in the deposition
- 24 of Tony Ye. The time is 10:33. Please begin.
- 25 BY MR. PRAGLIN:

- 1 Q Mr. Ye, will you look at Exhibit 1, which is
- 2 your production --
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q -- and turn to page 530, please.
- 5 A 530 it is. Thank you. Yes, I'm -- I'm looking
- 6 at it.
- 7 Q The title of this page is "Description of
- 8 Tony Ye's Work for PG&E During December, 1995," correct?
- 9 A That's right.
- 10 Q Who prepared that page?
- 11 A I believe I did.
- 12 Q Would you have prepared it from your time
- 13 sheets?
- 14 A I would.
- 15 Q So the information on it would be accurate,
- 16 correct?
- 17 A In my knowledge, yes.
- 18 Q And so you worked eight hours on the Zhang
- 19 project during December 1995, didn't you?
- 20 A That's what this page says.
- 21 Q It references, on December 13th, "Sent Cover
- 22 letter, Copyright Assignment and copies of the short
- 23 communication to the Journal of Occupational and
- 24 Environmental Health, correct?
- 25 A That's right.

- 1 Q You would have drafted that letter?
- 2 A I did not.
- 3 Q Who drafted the letter?
- A Actually, by reading this page, you can see
- 5 there is an item on December 11th, there is a
- 6 description of -- it's on this page, the 11th
- 7 description is, "Received Fax of draft cover letter to
- 8 submit short communication...edit draft cover letter,"
- 9 and I did not put all of it.
- 10 So according to this document, my -- I
- 11 received the draft letter for the submission.
- 12 Q Where is the draft letter that you received? I
- 13 don't see it in your 925 pages.
- 14 A If it's not in here it is probably lost, I
- 15 don't have it.
- 16 Q After you received the draft, you then prepared
- 17 a final of that cover letter to JOEM, right?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q Where is the final copy of that cover letter to
- 20 JOEM? I didn't see that in the 925 pages.
- 21 A I remember when I prepare for this 900 pages I
- 22 remember I saw a page with my signature on, looks like
- 23 to me it's a submission letter. I don't know whether
- 24 it's final or not. I don't know whether that's the
- 25 letter I indeed sent out.

- 1 Q You produced for me a signed copy of the cover
- 2 letter to Archives of Environmental Health.
- 3 A Okay.
- 4 Q That's a different journal, right?
- 5 A It is.
- 6 Q You submitted this paper to more than one
- 7 journal, didn't you?
- 8 A I was instructed to do so.
- 9 Q By who?
- 10 A By I will say other people work in ChemRisk at
- 11 Irvine or by Bill Butler. I don't recall who instructed
- 12 me to do so, but I was instructed.
- 13 Q As a scientist, you're not supposed to submit a
- 14 paper to more than one journal at a time, are you?
- 15 A Depends. Depends.
- 16 Q Well, don't both Archives of Environmental
- 17 Health and JOEM have a rule that you are not to submit
- 18 the paper to more than one journal at a time?
- 19 A I --
- 20 MR. CASAS: Object to form. Calls for speculation.
- 21 If you know.
- 22 THE WITNESS: I do not.
- 23 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 24 O You never heard about that?
- 25 A I do not know the journals' specific rules.

- 1 Q Could you say that again, please?
- 2 A I did not know the rule for those two journals.
- 3 Q Who is it that instructed you to submit the
- 4 Zhang article to the journals that you submitted to?
- 5 A It's either Bill Butler or someone in ChemRisk
- 6 office who participated, the gentlemans or ladies I just
- 7 mentioned earlier in this depo, Brent Kerger or
- 8 Gwen Corbett or Tom Flahive. Some of -- one of them
- 9 instructed me to do so.
- 10 Q When you received the draft of the cover letter
- 11 to JOEM --
- 12 A Uh-huh.
- 13 Q -- you received it on letterhead from
- 14 McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk, didn't you?
- 15 A I do not recall.
- 16 Q If it was sent by Tom Flahive it would have
- 17 been on McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk letterhead, wouldn't it?
- 18 MR. WILKINSON: Objection.
- 19 MR. CASAS: Objection. Form.
- 20 MR. WILKINSON: Assumes facts not in evidence.
- 21 THE WITNESS: I do not know. I do not remember
- 22 that.
- 23 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- Q When you submitted the letters to the
- 25 journals --

- 1 A Uh-huh.
- Q -- did you submit them on letterhead?
- 3 A I remember I did not.
- 4 Q You submitted them on plain white paper, didn't
- 5 you?
- 6 A I remember that what I did.
- 7 Q And you submitted them from your home, didn't
- 8 you?
- 9 A The address appear on the letter was my home
- 10 address, yes.
- 11 Q Where did you type the letters?
- 12 A It would be in ERA, Environmental Risk
- 13 Analysis.
- 14 Q So even though you typed it at work, you sent
- 15 it on plain white paper and you used your home address
- 16 with the journals; is that right?
- 17 A I type it -- the letter was typed in
- 18 Environmental Risk Analysis with my home address on it.
- 19 Q And wasn't the cover letter to the journals
- 20 sent eliminating any reference to ChemRisk or PG&E?
- 21 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vague and compound.
- 22 THE WITNESS: When you say "eliminating," I did not
- 23 eliminate or intentionally eliminate anything. I was
- 24 sent -- this letter was drafted by someone else in
- 25 ChemRisk and sented to me. I agreed on all of the

- 1 contents of this letter and signed my name on it; so I
- 2 would not be able to answer your question that --
- 3 whether I delete or eliminate anything from that. I
- 4 don't know.
- 5 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 6 Q Didn't the cover letters to the journal omit a
- 7 reference to ChemRisk or PG&E?
- 8 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vague and compound,
- 9 argumentative.
- 10 THE WITNESS: It's not mentioned PG&E or ChemRisk,
- 11 that's true.
- 12 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 13 O Was that intentional?
- 14 A I don't know. I didn't draft this letter. I
- 15 agree with the contents of the letter.
- 16 Q Did you ever ask why there was no reference to
- 17 ChemRisk on the letter that you were sending to the
- 18 journal with your home address on it?
- 19 A I did not question it.
- 21 whatsoever?
- 22 A I do not recall I have any curiosity on that.
- 23 Q And is it your testimony that that instruction
- 24 came either from Bill Butler or Tom Flahive, that you
- 25 should send the letter on plain white paper with your

- 1 home address?
- 2 A It's --
- 3 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Misstates his
- 4 testimony.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Could be more than that. Could be
- 6 some person other than Bill Butler and Tom Flahive.
- 7 I -- I just mentioned those two names as examples of
- 8 people work on this project in ChemRisk other than me.
- 9 But I was instructed to do so.
- 10 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 11 Q You knew that you had sent this letter to more
- 12 than one journal at the same time, didn't you?
- 13 A I knew I send it at two different times, one is
- 14 December 5th, one is December 13th. I mean --
- 15 Q Well, those were --
- 16 A I knew I sent it on those two dates.
- 17 Q Did you send it to two different journals on
- 18 those two dates or to the same journal on those two
- 19 dates?
- 20 A On two different journals.
- 21 Q And the two would be JOEM and Archives of
- 22 Environmental Health; is that right?
- 23 A I believe Archives was first.
- 24 Q Was there any discussion between you and anyone
- 25 at ChemRisk about the fact that the article had been

- 1 submitted to two different journals simultaneously?
- 2 MR. CASAS: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 3 Go ahead, if you recall.
- 4 THE WITNESS: I don't recall discussion. I recall I
- 5 was instructed on December 5th and December 13th to
- 6 submit to the two journals you just mentioned. And I
- 7 did what I was assigned.
- 8 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 9 Q So is it your testimony that you submitted the
- 10 article to JOEM on December 13, 1995?
- 11 A That's what I remember.
- 12 Q And you think that the cover letter for that
- 13 submission is in the 925 pages that you produced?
- 14 A Yes. If you give me time, I -- I may be able
- 15 to find it but --
- 16 MR. CASAS: That's okay.
- 17 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 18 Q Well, we'll look for it.
- 19 A Okay. Thank you.
- 20 Q If you look at page 495, please.
- 21 A 495?
- Q Of Exhibit 1.
- 23 A Yes, I'm looking at it.
- 24 Q Is that a copy of the cover letter that you
- 25 submitted the Zhang article to Archives of Environmental

- 1 Health with?
- 2 A I don't know whether this is a final version of
- 3 the letter I sent out, but this looks like at least a --
- 4 a version of the letter I sent out.
- 5 Q That's your signature on it, isn't it?
- 6 A It is.
- 7 Q And you give your home address, right?
- 8 A Yes, I do.
- 9 Q And it says Dr. JianDong Zhang, care of
- 10 Tony Ye, right?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q Now, why didn't you give ChemRisk's address and
- 13 phone number there?
- 14 A I don't recall it was my decision to use my
- 15 home address, but using my home address, not only I
- 16 agreed is -- around that time I -- I think it's very --
- 17 it makes sense, reasonable to use my home address, for
- 18 the reason that this is a project I participated in
- 19 ChemRisk. And by December 5th I was no longer a
- 20 employee of ChemRisk, I was a employee of Environmental
- 21 Risk Analysis. And I was assigned the responsibility to
- 22 be the contact person in the United States for Dr. Zhang
- 23 in ChemRisk, and because I speak Chinese, so it
- 24 naturally falls on me.
- 25 But since I left ChemRisk, then if -- I feel

- 1 it's more responsible -- I would be more responsive and
- 2 responsible for Dr. Zhang if a letter or corresponding
- 3 letter sending from any journals, if it's sent to
- 4 ChemRisk office, I would not receive it, or I will -- it
- 5 will delay my receiving of such letter.
- 6 So by -- at December 5th, since I was no longer
- 7 a ChemRisk employee, it makes sense to find a place
- 8 that -- to use an address that I can reach -- I will --
- 9 quite -- I'm sure that I will receive the letter without
- 10 delay from journal correspondence --
- 11 Q But --
- 12 A -- so I agree to use my home address.
- 13 Q But the actual letter wasn't even drafted by
- 14 you, it was drafted by ChemRisk, right?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q And any response that you got from the journals
- 17 you immediately then sent to ChemRisk, right?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q And in fact, you had fax transmittals between
- 20 you and Tom Flahive regarding your submissions to the
- 21 journals, didn't you?
- 22 A Yes, I do.
- 23 Q And he was --
- 24 A I believe I do.
- 25 Q And he was a ChemRisk employee, right?

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q Did it ever occur to you that the journals
- 3 might get the idea that you were submitting this
- 4 individually and not on behalf of ChemRisk?
- 5 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 6 MR. WILKINSON: Vague and argumentative.
- 7 THE WITNESS: I -- I don't know what journal would
- 8 think of. That's never occurred to me to think for --
- 9 what journal might have thought of.
- 10 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 11 Q Weren't you proud of your work on this Zhang
- 12 article?
- 13 A I think I -- I made some very decent
- 14 contribution to this scientific research. I think of it
- 15 that way. I'm proud of my research.
- 16 Q And didn't you have the impression that the
- 17 ChemRisk scientists with whom you worked on this
- 18 article, Dr. Kerger, Dr. Butler, were proud of their
- 19 work on the Zhang article?
- 20 A That's my impression.
- 21 Q Who made the decision on which journals the
- 22 paper should be submitted to?
- 23 A I believe it was either Dr. Kerger or
- 24 Dr. Butler.
- 25 Q It wasn't you, was it?

- 1 A It wasn't me.
- 2 Q Have you ever submitted another paper to a
- 3 journal for publication that you did not write?
- 4 A Not that I can recall, no.
- 5 Q When you mailed these letters to the journals
- 6 with the draft Zhang article, did you mail them from
- 7 home with a stamp or through ChemRisk?
- 8 A I don't recall.
- 9 Q Did you mail them through ERA?
- 10 A I don't recall.
- 11 Q Who took care of the mailing?
- 12 A It must be -- if sending from ERA, which I
- don't recall sending from ERA, it would be a secretary
- 14 of ERA. If sending from my home, it would be me. But I
- don't recall either way how the letter finally be
- 16 mailed.
- 17 Q And what was your reason for putting your home
- 18 phone number on the letter?
- 19 A For the same -- I don't recall exactly around
- 20 that time how the decision was made. But for the same
- 21 reason I just mentioned, that I need a place that if
- 22 corresponding calls from journal, any of those two
- 23 journals, was placed to a phone number or to an address,
- 24 I'm -- I like to make sure that I receive that material
- 25 or I receive that phone call, at least on my answer

- 1 machine, so that I can respond timely.
- 2 Q It would be a pretty important call to get if
- 3 the journal was calling about publishing the article,
- 4 right?
- 5 A Yes, it would be an important call.
- 6 Q Were your normal working hours in 1995 roughly
- 7 9:00 to 5:00 or something like that?
- 8 A Roughly 9:00 to 5:00, you can say.
- 9 Q So when you're at work, the easiest place to
- 10 get you would be at work by phone, right?
- 11 A If you prefer to say that.
- 12 Q But you didn't give your work phone number to
- 13 the journals, did you?
- 14 MR. CASAS: Object to form. It's argumentative.
- 15 He's answered the question.
- MR. WILKINSON: Vague and compound, also.
- 17 THE WITNESS: Again -- again, I do not remember how
- 18 the decision was made, whether it involved the decision
- 19 from my boss, Bill Butler, at Environmental Risk
- 20 Analysis, which I -- I -- I can give you an estimation
- 21 or guess what's might be the reason. I really don't
- 22 recall how the reason was made.
- 23 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 24 Q Isn't it true, though, that you never gave any
- 25 of the journals your work phone numbers to call you?

- 1 A I don't know. I don't recall that. In the
- 2 cover letter, which you -- you -- you -- on this page,
- 3 on this exhibit, is my home number, but I don't recall
- 4 that in my following phone calls to the journal I ever
- 5 provided my work phone number. I may have.
- 6 Q Have you seen that in any of the 925 pages that
- 7 you produced for me?
- 8 A To be honest, I didn't look at all the pages in
- 9 this 900 pages; so I -- I -- I have not gone through
- 10 this 900 pages. It may be in here.
- 11 Q Did you ever meet Tom Flahive?
- 12 A No. Never.
- 13 Q Did you have any understanding as to why he was
- 14 drafting the cover letters to the journals for you to
- 15 sign?
- 16 A My understanding is since I no longer -- since
- 17 I was no longer a employee of Environmental -- of
- 18 ChemRisk in December of '95, the only reason I still
- 19 provide this administrative service to ChemRisk is based
- 20 on a professional standard that in -- that I understand
- 21 a professional will follow up on a project he
- 22 participated in.
- 23 But since my understanding around that time
- 24 was this was a courtesy to ChemRisk, so the time I spent
- 25 on this thing, on -- related to Zhang after December 1st

- of 1995, I rely upon ChemRisk office to make all of the
- 2 administrative letter drafting, everything, and I was
- 3 trying to minimize my time that I spent on this which
- 4 was time from Environmental Risk Analysis, because I
- 5 need to document my time spent on Environmental Risk
- 6 Analysis. And I don't think Bill Butler stated clearly
- 7 that I could use Environmental Risk Analysis time to --
- 8 extensively to work for -- to work on related projects
- 9 or tasks from ChemRisk.
- 10 Q Tom Flahive worked in the ChemRisk Irvine
- 11 office with Dr. Kerger, right?
- 12 A I believe so.
- 13 Q Did you have any discussions with Brent Kerger
- 14 about the submission of the article to the journals?
- 15 A I may have, but I don't recall such
- 16 conversations.
- 17 Q Would you look at page 503 of Exhibit 1,
- 18 please.
- 19 A 503. Sure.
- 20 Yes, I'm looking at it.
- 21 Q The English handwriting there is addressed to
- 22 Tony. Do you see that?
- 23 A I see that.
- 24 Q Is that you?
- 25 A That's me.

- 1 Q Do you know who wrote this?
- 2 A I do not. I think this might be from
- 3 Tom Flahive.
- 4 Q How did you receive this document?
- 5 A Look like a fax to me.
- 6 Q At what address?
- 7 A I don't know.
- 8 Q Did you have a fax machine at home?
- 9 A In 1995?
- 10 Q Yes.
- 11 A I don't think so.
- 12 Q And there's Chinese writing at the bottom of
- 13 503, correct?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q Is that yours?
- 16 A It looks like me.
- 17 Q What does it say?
- 18 A It looks like mine.
- 19 Q Translate it line by line, please.
- 20 A It looks like to me -- sitting here it looks
- 21 like to me a -- a address, not address. It's a -- it's
- 22 a school name, the first line is a school name.
- Q What school?
- 24 A My translation may be off a little bit but I
- 25 will try my best.

- 1 MR. WILKINSON: I quess --
- 2 MR. CASAS: Is this your writing?
- 3 MR. PRAGLIN: He said it was.
- 4 THE WITNESS: I think so.
- 5 MR. CASAS: Okay. Go ahead.
- 6 MR. WILKINSON: And, I mean, let me just object for
- 7 the record here.
- I think that the purpose of the deposition is
- 9 to take testimony, not to do live translations under
- 10 oath; so I think it lacks relevance, to the extent that
- 11 you're asking for a translation line by line.
- 12 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 13 Q Mr. Ye, you're good at translating Chinese into
- 14 English, aren't you?
- 15 A "Good" is a standard. I don't know whether I
- 16 will live up to that standard. I do not know.
- 17 Q Have you --
- 18 A I --
- 19 Go ahead.
- 20 Q Have you ever qualified as a certified Chinese
- 21 interpreter?
- 22 A No, I have not.
- 24 interpreter?
- 25 A I'm not a certified interpreter, I never tried

- 1 to be one.
- 2 Q Did you ever have trouble translating
- 3 Dr. Zhang's words into English?
- 4 A Yeah, all the time.
- 5 Q Did you have trouble translating your words
- 6 into Chinese?
- 7 A I have to revise debate on the wording I use
- 8 when I translate English to Chinese or Chinese to
- 9 English, vice versa.
- 10 Q Have you ever worked professionally as a
- 11 Chinese translator?
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q What's your native language?
- 14 A Chinese.
- 15 Q So let's go line by line on page 503 of
- 16 Exhibit 1. The first line you said was an address?
- 17 A No --
- 18 MR. WILKINSON: Same objection. It's not testimony
- 19 if you're just asking him to translate notes.
- 20 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 21 Again, I will provide -- I will try my best to
- 22 provide this translation on the spot. But like what I
- 23 said, my translation -- normally I find my translation
- 24 needs to be revised at a later time. That's when I work
- on Dr. Zhang's article, that's many, many revisions I

- 1 have made.
- 2 So for me to provide you with a translation is
- 3 subject to those inaccuracies that -- at the beginning
- 4 of this depo you mentioned that if I change any of my
- 5 answers to your questions at a later time, I may look
- 6 like -- this may be embarrassing, this may be harmful,
- 7 which I don't want to be embarrassed or harmed; so my
- 8 translation to you, again I will -- I will put -- enter
- 9 that statement will be very preliminary.
- 10 If you willing to accept that preliminary
- 11 answer, I will try my best.
- 12 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 13 Q Sure. Go ahead. Do your best.
- 14 A Okay. The first line said -- is a school name,
- 15 said China Medical University graduates.
- In the parentheses it says bachelor.
- 17 And on the second line it said Benxi City, it's
- 18 spelled like B-e-n-x-i City, hygiene and antiepidemic
- 19 station.
- 20 And on the third line it said associate medical
- 21 doctor in charge.
- 22 And on fourth line are a number. It's
- 23 0414-3857146.
- 24 Q I know you got that last one right.
- 25 A Thank you.

- 1 Q About whom did that address and information
- 2 relate?
- 3 A I don't know.
- 4 Q On Exhibit 2, the Zhang article, there's a
- 5 second author after Dr. Zhang, right?
- 6 A Let me see. Exhibit 2? Yes. Yes.
- 7 Q That's the name ShuKun Li, correct?
- 8 A That's right.
- 9 O Is that a man or a woman?
- 10 A I remember it's a woman.
- 11 Q Did you ever speak with Dr. Li?
- 12 A I don't recall ever speak to him -- to her.
- 13 Sorry.
- 14 Q Is she dead or alive?
- 15 A I don't know.
- 16 Q Did you ever hear that she was dead?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q Is she the same person who authored with
- 19 Dr. Zhang on his 1987 paper?
- 20 A I think they are two different persons.
- 21 Q How did you learn that?
- 22 A First they have different first names,
- 23 although both of them have the same last name, L-i, but
- 24 first name are not the same. And I recall Dr. Zhang
- 25 told me that's not the same person.

- 1 Q Dr. ShuKun Li, the second author listed on
- 2 Exhibit 2, the Zhang article --
- 3 A Uh-huh.
- 4 Q -- did she help write that article?
- 5 A Dr. Zhang -- I remember Dr. Zhang told me that
- 6 she helped Dr. Zhang in collecting materials and in
- 7 conducting analysis and in drafting manuscripts; so
- 8 Dr. Zhang asked that -- her name to be as the second
- 9 author. I remember Dr. Zhang told me that.
- 10 Q But she didn't help write the Zhang article,
- 11 did she?
- 12 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Asked and answered,
- 13 misstates the testimony.
- 14 MR. CASAS: Only if you know.
- 15 THE WITNESS: Other than what I just said of
- 16 Dr. Zhang told me, I don't know. I have no contact with
- 17 her, so I don't know what's her contributions.
- 18 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 19 Q And you exchanged no written correspondence
- 20 with her; is that right?
- 21 A To my knowledge, no.
- 22 The materials Dr. Zhang sent to me are under --
- 23 it is always Dr. Zhang sent to me materials. But
- 24 whether those materials were drafted or Dr. ShuKun Li
- 25 participate in preparing -- in preparing those

- 1 materials, I do not know, I do not have a basis to
- 2 guess.
- 3 Q On the Zhang article, it indicates Dr. Zhang's
- 4 address at the bottom?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q And it says JinZhou City, correct?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q And for Dr. Li it says Benxi City, correct?
- 9 A Hold on. It says -- hold on. I take a moment.
- 10 Yes. Yes. Benxi City.
- 11 Q How far are those two cities apart?
- 12 A My understanding is they are close.
- 13 Q Really? How do you know that?
- 14 A Yes.
- Just -- I was not good in remembering the
- 16 geographic places but I remember both cities are in the
- 17 northern part of China, probably in the same province;
- 18 so just in general, they are close.
- 19 Q By "close" you mean 100 miles away or less?
- 20 A I cannot quantify that. I don't know. I have
- 21 no basis to guess one way or another.
- 22 Q Did Dr. Zhang and Dr. Li work in the same
- 23 office?
- 24 A I don't know before 1995 whether they ever
- 25 worked in the same office.

- 1 Q Would you be able to locate the two cities for
- 2 Dr. Zhang and Dr. Li on a map of China?
- 3 A If the map contains Chinese letter for those
- 4 cities, I would be.
- 5 Q I'll show you a map. Let's see if we can do
- 6 that.
- 7 A Okay. Fine. That can help.
- 8 THE REPORTER: 7.
- 9 MR. PRAGLIN: Mark this as Exhibit 7.
- 10 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 7 was
- 11 marked for identification, a copy of
- 12 which is attached hereto.)
- 13 THE WITNESS: There are a lot of letters on this
- 14 map. I -- I will try to look for it.
- MR. CASAS: Don't guess. Only if you see it.
- 16 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I will -- I will do that.
- 17 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 18 Q I can tell you that as you look at the map
- 19 horizontally in the upper right is where Dr. Zhang's
- 20 JinZhou City would be.
- 21 A Beg pardon? Where is it? I have not find it
- 22 yet.
- 23 Q On the northeastern part.
- 24 A Northeast --
- 25 MR. CASAS: Northeastern.

- 1 THE WITNESS: I do not see it.
- 2 I found one of the place.
- 3 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 4 Q Which one?
- 5 A Ben- -- Benxi.
- 6 Q And I saw you drew a little circle around it?
- 7 A Right. Which I will --
- 8 Q May I give you my yellow highlighter and have
- 9 you highlight that circle for me?
- 10 A Sure.
- 11 O Thanks.
- 12 Now, if you look north and east of there --
- 13 A Uh-huh.
- 14 Q -- do you see JinZhou City?
- 15 A I have not, actually. There are so many
- 16 letters on this map it's very hard to read, and very
- 17 black and white; so it's not a typical map for use.
- 18 Q What's the scale on the map?
- 19 A Well, it's stated on the corner of here, I
- 20 believe, is 1 to 35 followed by five zeros. I'm not
- 21 good in reading maps so I -- I will just tell you the
- 22 number.
- 23 Q Well, if we assume that the scale is an inch,
- 24 it says zero on the left and 75 and then there are
- 25 Chinese characters to the right. Do you see?

- 1 A Oh, yes.
- Q What do those Chinese characters say?
- 3 A I believe these are kilometers.
- 4 Q So an inch is 75 kilometers; is that right?
- 5 A An inch is -- there's no inch on this map,
- 6 sir. There's no inch on this scale, though.
- 7 Q I'm telling you I think that that scale is an
- 8 inch long.
- 9 A Is an inch. Okay. If that's an inch, then one
- 10 inch corresponding to 75 -- 75 kilometer.
- 11 Q How many kilometers in a mile?
- 12 A About 2, or about 1.8, I think.
- 13 Q So about 150 miles is 75 kilometers, a little
- 14 less?
- 15 A No. Actually, the other way.
- 16 Q Oh.
- 17 A So 75 kilometers is about, I would say,
- 18 40 miles.
- 19 Q Thanks.
- 20 A Okay. I still didn't find JinZhou. You want
- 21 me to continue?
- Q No. We'll find it and maybe come back to it.
- 23 A Okay. Good.
- 24 Q Before the break I was asking you some
- 25 questions about Dr. Zhang's writings and his beliefs on

- 1 the effect of chromium on the human body. Do you recall
- 2 that?
- 3 A I remember you asked some questions.
- 4 Q Okay. I'm going to attach as Exhibit 8 a
- 5 collection of writings from Dr. Zhang which I believe
- 6 you translated.
- 7 A Yes, I translated some.
- 8 Q And this is a collection from a production that
- 9 PG&E made. I'm going to direct your attention to
- 10 specific pages.
- 11 A That's okay.
- 12 MR. PRAGLIN: So let's mark this collection of pages
- 13 as Exhibit 8.
- 14 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 8 was
- 15 marked for identification, a copy of
- which is attached hereto.)
- 17 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 18 Q Looking at the first page of Exhibit 8, in the
- 19 lower right does it have a Bates stamp of BRP 203?
- 20 A Yes, there is.
- 21 Q "BRP" just stands for Blue Ribbon Panel.
- 22 A Okay.
- 23 Q It doesn't really concern this deposition.
- 24 A Sure.
- 25 Q Is this page BRP 203 of Exhibit 8 a page that

- 1 you translated?
- 2 A Well, let me -- let me read it.
- 3 As I remember, this -- the page you -- you
- 4 showed me in this exhibit looks like some of the
- 5 translation I did.
- 6 Q Is that your printing on the first page of
- 7 Exhibit 8?
- 8 A I don't know one way or the other. I do not
- 9 know.
- 10 Q In the upper left it says, "Electronic File
- 11 is: a:trans.811."
- 12 Do you see that?
- 13 A I saw that.
- 14 Q Who gave that electronic file its designation?
- 15 A I do not know.
- 16 Q Did you have electronic copies of your
- 17 translations of Dr. Zhang's work?
- 18 A At 1995 I did.
- 19 Q And do you recall that you translated an
- 20 original paper that was in Chinese of Dr. Zhang's work
- 21 in approximately August of '95?
- 22 A Around that time I translated multiple papers.
- 23 Q By Dr. Zhang, right?
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q And they dealt with the issue of chromium's

- 1 effect on humans, right?
- 2 A Related to that, yes.
- 3 Q If you turn to the second page, which is
- 4 BRP 212 --
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q -- is this a page that you translated from
- 7 Dr. Zhang's work?
- 8 A This could be because I translated many, many
- 9 pages; so I do not remember this particular page but
- 10 it's -- it could be a translation of mine.
- 11 Q And the first paragraph under Section II --
- 12 A Okay.
- 13 Q -- Dr. Zhang writes, "To study the effect of
- 14 underground water contamination on the residence (sic)
- 15 health, a series of studies were conducted in the
- 16 Nuer River, Yangxing and ShiLiTai. In a study conducted
- in the Nuer river village in 1965, most common symptoms
- 18 included oral ulcer, diarrhea, abdominal pain and
- 19 abnormalities of the digestive system. At the time of
- 20 this study, the Chromium (VI) concentration in water
- 21 wells in Nuer river Village was 1 to 20.0 milligrams
- 22 per liter. No such symptoms were found among the
- 23 residents whose water wells were not contaminated."
- 24 Did you translate those words from Dr. Zhang's
- 25 Chinese work?

- 1 A I remember --
- 2 MR. WILKINSON: Calls for speculation without the
- 3 full article.
- 4 MR. CASAS: Asked and answered.
- 5 THE WITNESS: And I remember seeing similar words
- 6 but I am not sure this exact wording is my translation.
- 7 I may find out but I -- I don't recall.
- 8 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 9 Q Were you the only Chinese translator at
- 10 ChemRisk working on the Zhang project?
- 11 A I don't know. I believe there must -- there --
- 12 I remember there was another Chinese speaker in ChemRisk
- 13 who participated in Dr. Zhang's paper.
- 14 Q I think I have a way to show you that this was
- 15 your translation.
- 16 A That's good. That may remind me of what I did.
- 17 Q I'm going to loan you my copy --
- 18 A Oh, okay.
- 19 Q -- of PG&E's response to our request to
- 20 produce, which has all of the BRP documents produced as
- 21 1 through 285.
- 22 A Sure.
- 23 Q And if you want to look at this page 212 in its
- 24 context in the larger document --
- 25 A Yeah.

- 1 Q -- that has the title on it, and look at the
- 2 Chinese versions that both precede and follow, and I
- 3 don't know which was the right one, but you can satisfy
- 4 yourself that these were the translations that you did
- 5 in '95.
- 6 A Okay.
- 7 Q Pay no attention to my two million Post-its
- 8 there.
- 9 A Certainly.
- 10 Which page is it? 212. 212. 0212.
- 11 Yes. This looks like to me a Chinese version
- 12 of a Dr. Zhang's manuscript with a English translation,
- 13 and it's likely the English translator was me.
- 14 Q Okay. And would you also now look on
- 15 Exhibit 8, page 215, please.
- 16 A 215. All right. Yes, got it.
- 17 Q I'll leave you this BRP production in case you
- 18 want to check and see if these other translations were
- 19 yours. It's been represented to us by PG&E that they
- 20 are, but you're free to check.
- 21 A Okay. Thank you.
- 22 Q On BRP 215, the top line says, and I'm quoting
- 23 now, Dr. Zhang. "Former studies have shown that oral
- 24 ingestion of chromium can cause chronic toxication. A
- 25 study which involved feeding rabbits water containing

- 1 7.0 milligrams per liter chromium (VI) caused a higher
- 2 rate of juvenile cells, which is nucleus left shifting.
- 3 This may be because of the organ being irritated by
- 4 chrome (VI). Another study showed that chromate can
- 5 accumulate in some organs 8 out of 16 quinea-pigs in the
- 6 study, which were fed by 10 milligrams per liter
- 7 chromium (VI) containing water, developed lung cancer.
- 8 However, some studies do not support this conclusion.
- 9 Our conclusion is that the symptoms in the Nuer Village
- 10 and Yangxing may be due to regularly drinking
- 11 chromium (VI) contaminated water."
- 12 Did you translate those words from Dr. Zhang's
- 13 Chinese articles?
- 14 A Looking at your document, I may be the
- 15 translator, yes.
- 16 Q Do you think that's likely?
- 17 A Likely.
- 18 Q If you go now down to page BRP 219.
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q This is another translation of one of
- 21 Dr. Zhang's articles. Under the "Summary" section, the
- 22 third paragraph, it says, "The symptoms in the
- 23 contaminated areas (diarrhea, abdominal pain, oral
- 24 ulcer) are associated with the chromium contamination."
- 25 Did you write those words as translation of

- 1 Dr. Zhang's earlier works?
- 2 A I may.
- 3 Q You think it's likely?
- 4 A It's likely.
- 5 Q If you go down now to page BRP 231 of
- 6 Exhibit 8.
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q The title of this article is "Study of the
- 9 Effect of Environmental Pollution in JinZhou Area on
- 10 Residents Health, Mortality Analysis," and then it has
- 11 Dr. Zhang's name, correct?
- 12 A Correct.
- 13 And also with a name Li -- with the second
- 14 author is Li.
- 15 Q And that's Li XiLin?
- 16 A Correct.
- 17 Q And that's the earlier Li that you referenced,
- 18 correct?
- 19 A I believe so.
- 20 Q And so this is a translation that you made of
- one of Dr. Zhang's earlier publications; is that right?
- 22 MR. CASAS: If you know.
- 23 THE WITNESS: It's likely. Again, I have not
- 24 confirmed that, but it's likely.
- 25 BY MR. PRAGLIN:

- 1 Q You translated a whole series of his earlier
- 2 pre-1995 publications on chromium, didn't you?
- 3 A I did.
- 4 Q And they looked to be in the format that you're
- 5 looking at in Exhibit 8, didn't they?
- 6 A Some of them looked -- they look all similar in
- 7 the format; so the format -- the format, yes.
- 8 Q And the first line of this page, BRP 231, says,
- 9 and I'm quoting Dr. Zhang again, "It is well known that
- 10 environmental pollution can directly affect human
- 11 health."
- 12 Did you write that translation?
- 13 A I -- I may have.
- 14 Q And then he writes, "The study of the relation
- 15 between environmental pollution and human health is
- 16 getting more and more attention," correct?
- 17 A I may have.
- 18 Q You think it's likely you translated that as
- 19 well?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q If you flip the page to BRP 239.
- 22 A Okay.
- 23 Q Again, this is from the same document. The
- 24 second line says, "Nearly 80 percent of malignant
- 25 neoplasm is attributable to environmental pollution."

- 1 You translated that?
- 2 A I may have.
- 3 Q You think it's likely?
- 4 A It's likely. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q And then in the second full paragraph in the
- 6 fifth line down Dr. Zhang writes, "Chromium is a
- 7 carcinogen."
- 8 Do you see that?
- 9 A Yes, I saw that.
- 10 Q You translated those words of Dr. Zhang?
- 11 A It's likely.
- 12 Q That statement of Dr. Zhang's, the second
- 13 line --
- 14 A Second line of where, page 8?
- 15 O Yes.
- 16 -- where he wrote, quote, "Nearly 80 percent of
- 17 malignant neoplasm is attributable to environmental
- 18 pollution," do you recall from Dr. Kerger's testimony
- 19 that you read to prepare for this deposition that
- 20 Dr. Kerger called that statement bullshit?
- 21 A I recall that, yes. I saw that.
- 22 Q Did Dr. Kerger ever tell you that he thought
- 23 some of Dr. Zhang's views were, quote, bullshit?
- A No, he never mentioned that to me.
- 25 Q Did you ever hear that in any form?

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q Did you ever hear any derogatory comments about
- 3 Dr. Zhang by anyone at ChemRisk?
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q You consider calling his work bullshit a
- 6 derogatory comment, don't you?
- 7 MR. CASAS: Objection. Argumentative.
- 8 MR. WILKINSON: Misstates the testimony from the
- 9 other deposition as well.
- 10 MR. CASAS: Irrelevant.
- 11 THE WITNESS: It's a -- it's -- depends on the --
- 12 depends on the scenario or situation that -- what people
- 13 write on piece of paper to what people say or speak
- 14 right in front of you, say your study is BS.
- I don't think they are quite the same thing,
- 16 so I don't know again in what scenario that
- 17 Brent Kerger, Dr. Brent Kerger, wrote such thing and
- 18 I -- I would not quess his reasoning for that; so I
- 19 don't know whether his meaning is -- whether he means to
- 20 be derogatory or not, or whether the sentence refers to
- 21 something else. I did not see the document or exhibit
- 22 from Kerger.
- 23 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- Q I'll show you now, it's CHEMRISK 111, it's got
- 25 Dr. Kerger's handwriting in the right margin next to

- 1 that statement.
- Do you see that it?
- 3 A Yes, I saw it.
- 4 Q Do you see the letters "BS"?
- 5 A Yes, I saw it.
- 6 Q Does that put it in context for you?
- 7 MR. CASAS: Object to form.
- 8 What context?
- 9 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 10 Q Does it in the context of Dr. Kerger's
- 11 testimony that you read about him writing "bullshit" in
- 12 the margin?
- 13 A It puts --
- 14 MR. WILKINSON: Calls for speculation --
- 15 MR. CASAS: Same --
- 16 MR. WILKINSON: -- if you're asking questions about
- 17 Dr. Kerger's state of mind.
- 18 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 19 THE WITNESS: It's bringing -- it's connected to
- 20 Dr. Kerger's depo I read, but that's -- that's all the
- 21 connection I can establish.
- 22 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 23 Q Did you ever talk to Dr. Zhang about the issue
- of whether a high percentage, whether it was 80 percent
- 25 or some other high percent, of malignant neoplasm was

- 1 attributable to environmental pollution?
- 2 A I don't recall I talk with him on this
- 3 particular sentence. I translate it and I may have
- 4 confirmed my translation on different -- in different
- 5 part of a manuscript to discuss different part, to
- 6 clarify certain sentence statement with Dr. Zhang, but I
- 7 don't recall this was one of the statement I clarified.
- There were many, many clarified statements I
- 9 discussed with him around that time; so this may be,
- 10 maybe not, I just don't recall one way or the other.
- 11 Q How many hours did you spend in conversation
- 12 with Dr. Zhang in total?
- 13 A I don't know.
- 14 Q It would be in the tens of hours, wouldn't it,
- 15 meaning more than ten hours?
- 16 A Sounds reasonable, yes.
- 17 Q And in all of that time, did he ever say
- 18 anything to you about whether he believed that chromium
- 19 had an adverse effect on people's health?
- 20 MR. CASAS: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 21 THE WITNESS: He made multiple statement on possible
- 22 connection between chromium to human's health or acute
- 23 conditions, but I don't think it's -- he concluded that
- 24 way. I don't think he concluded that -- how much
- 25 chromium contamination or where the chrome contamination

- 1 associated with how much adverse effect on human
- 2 health. I don't recall he specify that conclusion.
- 3 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 4 Q Did he ever tell you that he was fighting
- 5 chromium pollution?
- 6 A He was fighting? He is a -- he is a station
- 7 manager of a antiepidemic station in China. My
- 8 understanding is that was his duty, to -- to identify
- 9 risk factors or identify health factors in the region he
- 10 is responsible for.
- 11 So he -- when you say he fight, I interpret --
- 12 I -- I think that what you mean by that is he made
- 13 effort in trying to identify risk factors and trying to
- 14 reduce risk factors and trying to improve human health
- 15 in his region.
- 16 Q Did he ever --
- 17 Sorry, were you finished?
- 18 A One more sentence.
- 19 But I don't recall that he specifically saying
- 20 that he -- he -- so in general he fight for or he -- he
- 21 attempt to improve human health in that region, But --
- 22 but first he has to identify all the sources or risk
- 23 factors for it; so I don't remember that he's
- 24 specifically saying that what he fighting for.
- 25 Q Did he ever write to you words to the effect

- 1 that he will work to the end on the pollution issue of
- 2 chromium (VI) that we fight together?
- 3 A I -- he may, he may not. I don't recall such
- 4 sentence.
- 5 Q On Exhibit 1, page 534, would you look at that,
- 6 please.
- 7 A Yes. Exhibit 1, page 164?
- 8 O 534.
- 9 A 534. Okay. Okay.
- 10 Q You have it in front of you?
- 11 A It's in Chinese.
- 12 Yes, I do. 534.
- 13 Q Do you recognize that as Dr. Zhang's
- 14 handwriting?
- 15 MR. CASAS: Go ahead.
- 16 THE WITNESS: I think that's his handwriting, yes.
- 17 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 18 Q And he wrote that letter to you, right?
- 19 A Addressed to me, yes.
- 20 Q And he wrote it on McLaren/Hart International
- 21 letterhead, didn't he?
- 22 A From Beijing office.
- 23 Q Yes?
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q Just above his signature in the last paragraph,

- 1 his very last sentence, will you translate that for me,
- 2 please?
- 3 MR. CASAS: I'm going to object.
- 4 He's not going to be a translator for you
- 5 today.
- If it were in his own hand, that's fine, he can
- 7 translate his own handwriting, but he's not going to
- 8 translate, he's not certified to translate. On that
- 9 basis, although the subject matter may be relevant, I'm
- 10 not going to have him translate on the spot today.
- 11 So I would instruct him not to answer that
- 12 question or any other question that asks him to
- 13 translate someone else's handwriting.
- MR. PRAGLIN: Well, here's my offer of proof.
- 15 He received this letter, he responded to it.
- 16 In order to respond to it, he would have had to have
- 17 understood it. I'm only asking for the same level of
- 18 understanding by translation now as he would have had
- 19 when he received the letter.
- 20 I'm not asking him whether he can translate
- 21 verbatim, but I need his translation of that because I
- 22 am unable to have it because I don't read Chinese.
- 23 MR. CASAS: I'm not going to have him translate on
- 24 the spot.
- 25 You can ask him about discussions he had with

- 1 Dr. Zhang about this letter, but I'm not going to have
- 2 him translate here today.
- 3 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 4 Q Let me ask you this, Mr. Ye.
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q That last sentence on page 534 of Exhibit 1,
- 7 tell me if this sounds like an accurate translation and
- 8 read along with me, would you do that?
- 9 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 10 MR. WILKINSON: Again --
- 11 MR. CASAS: He's not going to translate.
- 12 MR. WILKINSON: If you have a translation, show it
- 13 to him.
- 14 THE WITNESS: I'll defer to my attorney.
- 15 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 16 Q Okay. Let me ask you does that last sentence
- 17 sound like it says, "I will work to the end on the
- 18 pollution issue of chromium (VI) that we fight
- 19 together"?
- 20 MR. CASAS: Same objections.
- 21 He's not going to translate.
- 22 Instruct you not to answer.
- 23 MR. PRAGLIN: Okay.
- 24 Q Let me give you a translation of it and see if
- 25 that helps you.

- 1 Attach this as Exhibit 9.
- 2 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 9 was
- 3 marked for identification, a copy of
- 4 which is attached hereto.)
- 5 MR. PRAGLIN: And this is both the Chinese on 534
- 6 and on top of that is an English translation that we had
- 7 translated.
- 8 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 9 MR. CASAS: Again, if you're going to ask him to
- 10 verify translation, I'm going to instruct him not to
- 11 answer.
- 12 MR. PRAGLIN: Let me at least make my record --
- 13 MR. CASAS: Sure.
- 14 MR. PRAGLIN: -- so that we can get to it.
- 15 Q Are you looking at the English page of
- 16 Exhibit 9?
- 17 A I am. I'm looking at that.
- 18 Q And do you see in the text of the last
- 19 paragraph it says, "I will work to the end on the
- 20 pollution issue of chromium (VI) that we fight
- 21 together"?
- 22 A I saw that sentence, yes.
- 23 Q Looking at the Chinese writing of that same
- 24 sentence on the second page of Exhibit 9, which is
- 25 Bates stamped TONY YE 534, do you have any reason to say

- 1 that that is not an accurate English translation of the
- 2 Chinese?
- 3 MR. CASAS: Same objections.
- 4 You don't have to answer that.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- 6 MR. PRAGLIN: We're going to be back here on this,
- 7 Counsel.
- 8 I'm only asking whether he can say that it is
- 9 or it isn't an accurate translation.
- 10 MR. CASAS: He's not a certified translator so --
- 11 MR. PRAGLIN: Well, he was good enough for PG&E.
- MR. CASAS: He may have been. But you've got him in
- 13 a deposition where he's testifying under oath and I'm
- 14 not going to have him translate on the spot.
- 15 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 16 Q You knew that ChemRisk was going to rely upon
- 17 your Chinese translations of Dr. Zhang's work, didn't
- 18 you?
- 19 MR. CASAS: Object. Calls for speculation.
- 20 If you know.
- 21 THE WITNESS: I do not. I do not know how much
- 22 ChemRisk would rely upon only the translation of mine.
- 23 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 24 Q Did you ever tell ChemRisk that you were not a
- 25 certified translator?

- 1 A Certainly. I declared that at the very
- 2 beginning.
- 3 Q Did you ever tell them that sometimes you had
- 4 to translate multiple times to get it right?
- 5 A Oh, they knew that.
- 6 Q How did they know?
- 7 A Because -- because I would show them my first
- 8 translation, then I would revise it, show them the
- 9 second one, show them the third one, fourth one.
- 10 Q And these translations were of Dr. Zhang's
- 11 work, right?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q Did you have some doubts as to your abilities
- 14 to translate Dr. Zhang's Chinese into English?
- 15 A I certainly have doubts. I certainly would
- 16 think that a certified translator would probably do a
- 17 better job.
- 18 Q Did you tell that to ChemRisk?
- 19 A I -- I discuss that with ChemRisk, certainly.
- 20 Q What did they say?
- 21 A Well, I don't recall the exact sentence from
- 22 them, but my understanding is they consider that
- 23 although my translation was not correct or may not be
- 24 precise at the very beginning, but they can rely upon
- 25 pages and pages of material and the conversation with

- 1 Dr. Zhang and put everything together, then they can get
- 2 a complete picture of Dr. Zhang's analysis, Dr. Zhang's
- 3 point of view; so they feel -- I think that -- this is
- 4 speculation.
- 5 I think they feel comfortable they said, but
- 6 I -- you have to ask ChemRisk for it. I -- they asked
- 7 me to be the translator, I told them I -- I -- I was not
- 8 a trained translator. I can -- I have to revise a
- 9 couple of times or more, four or five times, to get a
- 10 translation right. And they said okay, then just
- 11 provide translation for us.
- 12 Q Who specifically at ChemRisk did you say that
- 13 to?
- 14 A I don't recall but they -- sitting here I don't
- 15 recall who did I talk to, but what I can say is they
- 16 knew that I was not a trained translator.
- 17 Q Did you likely explain your translating
- 18 abilities to either Bill Butler or Brent Kerger or
- 19 Tom Flahive or Gwen Corbett?
- 20 A Likely, yes.
- 21 Q And likely some combination of those people?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Did you know that ChemRisk had hired a
- 24 certified translator from the Language Connection by the
- 25 name of Allen Choi?

- 1 A You have to ask ChemRisk. I don't know. I
- 2 don't know.
- 3 Q You never --
- 4 A I never mention --
- 5 Q You never heard about that?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Getting back to Exhibit 8 --
- 8 A Okay.
- 9 Q -- if you'll turn to page 259.
- 10 A Can you give me a moment? I apologize.
- 11 Q Sure. You can take as long as you like to stay
- 12 organized.
- 13 A Okay. 8, 259. Yes, I'm on that page.
- 14 O The title of this is "Chromium Contamination In
- 15 the City of JinZhou" by JianDong Zhang, right?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q Does this look like the translation that you
- 18 made of one of Dr. Zhang's earlier works?
- 19 A It looks like one.
- 20 Q In the paragraph marked "Preface," the last two
- 21 sentences, it says, and this is the last two sentences
- 22 of the first paragraph, it says, and I'm quoting
- 23 Dr. Zhang, "In the following 20 years, related
- 24 institutions have conducted much investigation into the
- 25 causation, severity, and effect of the contamination on

- 1 the environment and human health, as well as into
- 2 treatment of the contamination. Now the causation and
- 3 development of the contamination are clear."
- 4 Do you see that?
- 5 A I saw that sentence, yes.
- 6 Q Did you translate that from Dr. Zhang's work?
- 7 A It is likely, yes.
- 8 Q And then on page BRP 273, which should be your
- 9 last page of Exhibit 8 --
- 10 A Okay.
- 11 0 -- is it?
- 12 A That's in the last page of Exhibit 8, yes.
- 13 Q I'm directing your attention to the last
- 14 paragraph --
- 15 A Yes, I'm there.
- 16 Q -- the seventh line down, actually the sixth
- 17 line down --
- 18 A Okay.
- 19 Q -- in the middle it says "This number." Do you
- 20 see that?
- 21 A I saw that.
- Q Okay. I'm going to read this to you, I'm
- 23 quoting Dr. Zhang. It says, "This number was higher
- 24 than district (TaiHe) average. This area was a high
- 25 cancer incidence area of TaiHe district. The death

- 1 rates as a result of malignant tumors show some
- 2 correlation with the distance of the village location to
- 3 the plant: namely, the closer the village to the plant,
- 4 the higher the death rate. This fact revealed that the
- 5 hexavalent chromium contamination of water, soil, and
- 6 crops might be correlated with higher tumor rates."
- 7 Do you see that?
- 8 A Yes, I saw that sentence, yes.
- 9 Q Did you translate those words from Dr. Zhang's
- 10 earlier work?
- 11 A It's likely I did.
- 12 Q From looking at the translations that are
- 13 attached as Exhibit 8, does that remind you that
- 14 Dr. Zhang was of the belief that chromium (VI) had an
- 15 adverse effect on human health?
- 16 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 17 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 18 THE WITNESS: That a research direction he was on, I
- 19 agree with that.
- 20 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 21 Q And that was the charge of his antiepidemic
- 22 station at JinZhou City, wasn't it?
- 23 A Correct. As the official of that station his
- 24 interest in -- his -- I believe his interest is to
- 25 improve health in that region, and this may be one of

- 1 his research interests.
- 2 Q Did Dr. Zhang ever tell you words to the effect
- 3 that he thought that the contamination from the chromium
- 4 alloy plant in JinZhou City was having a bad or an
- 5 adverse effect on the health of the people living
- 6 downstream from the plant?
- 7 A My impression is he thought it might be; so
- 8 that's a direction his investigation was in.
- 9 Q And his investigations spanned almost 20 years,
- 10 didn't they?
- 11 A You can say that, yes.
- 12 Q He actually took some of the water samples
- 13 himself, didn't he?
- 14 A I remember he told me he did.
- 15 Q Do you remember him describing one of the water
- 16 samples at a reading of about 70 parts per million,
- 17 which is 14,000 times the safe drinking water level,
- 18 that it looked like tea, meaning t-e-a?
- 19 A I --
- 20 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vaque and compound.
- 21 THE WITNESS: I don't recall. I may have seen this
- 22 number but I don't recall the specific number of 70
- 23 or -- or how many times is more than standard, but I
- 24 remember he described the -- some of the contamination
- 25 at some point of time. So the particular sentence you

- 1 just mentioned I -- I don't recall, but I may have seen
- 2 it.
- 3 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 4 Q Would you look at Exhibit 1, page 683.
- 5 A 683. Sure. Okay. 683. I am on this page.
- 6 Q If you look at the item number 7 --
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q -- it has a series of questions and answers,
- 9 correct?
- 10 A I only see some questions here. I do not see
- 11 where the answers are.
- 12 Q It says --
- 13 A Oh, yes, sir.
- 14 Q -- "In 1974, the chromium (VI) concentration in
- 15 Nuer River Village was 70.5 milligrams per liter. In
- 16 ShiLiTai and Wenjiatun, "W-e-n-j-i-a-t-u-n, "chrome (VI)
- 17 concentration reached 0.05 to 0.01 milligrams per
- 18 liter. "And then it has in parentheses, "(i) 70.5 seems
- 19 very high? Are this number right?
- 20 "Yes. They are correct. Dr. Zhang said that
- 21 at this concentration, water looks like tea."
- Do you see that?
- 23 A Yes, I saw that.
- Q Did you write that translation?
- 25 A It's likely. It's likely. I -- I don't

- 1 recall, but it's likely.
- 2 Q And then it says a few lines down, "Dr. Zhang
- 3 said he took 20 to 30 water wells sample for each
- 4 village." And then little Roman numeral iv, "Were they
- 5 all contaminate? Or just part of them?"
- 6 And then the translation is "Nearly all of
- 7 them, "correct?
- 8 A I saw that.
- 9 Q Does that refresh your recollection that
- 10 Dr. Zhang told you that at 70 milligrams per liter,
- 11 chromium in water looks like tea?
- 12 A Reading this document, that's what this
- 13 document said but I -- I don't recall the conversation.
- 14 But I -- I think that at the point of time -- at one
- 15 point of time he -- or at multiple time, he describe the
- 16 contamination and his measurement of some of the water
- 17 wells. So this might be one sentence of his
- 18 description, which I -- I -- I think that's true.
- 19 Q You've read the 1997 Zhang article, haven't
- 20 you?
- 21 A Yeah.
- 22 Q Several times, right?
- 23 A Before it's published? Yes.
- Q And you're familiar with Dr. Zhang's '87
- 25 article, aren't you?

- 1 A I read it before 1995 -- before December of
- 2 '95.
- 3 Q Did it seem odd to you that in his '97 article
- 4 he reverses his findings from his '87 article?
- 5 MR. CASAS: Object to form. Misstates the
- 6 articles.
- 7 MR. WILKINSON: Argumentative, calls for
- 8 speculation, vague.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Based on my brief reading of 1987
- 10 article and read of the 1997 article, I don't think the
- 11 phrase of "reversal" is -- is the phrase that I would
- 12 use.
- 13 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 14 Q You don't think that in the '87 article he
- 15 talked about how chromium caused an excess of disease
- 16 and in the '97 article he says he was wrong, it's
- 17 probably due to lifestyle or environmental factors not
- 18 related to chromium (VI) contamination?
- 19 MR. WILKINSON: Same objections.
- 20 THE WITNESS: It's -- I remember his -- in his
- 21 1987 article he describe the contamination event. And I
- 22 just don't think that they're totally reversal, I don't
- 23 think that way.
- 24 MR. PRAGLIN: Let's attach his '87 article as
- 25 Exhibit 10.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- 2 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 10 was
- 3 marked for identification, a copy of
- 4 which is attached hereto.)
- 5 (Discussion off the record.)
- 6 MR. CASAS: Do you have another copy of the
- 7 exhibit?
- 8 THE WITNESS: Whoa, whoa, whoa. Hold on for a
- 9 second.
- 10 Can you give me one minute?
- 11 MR. PRAGLIN: Sure.
- 12 THE WITNESS: I need to put this page back into your
- 13 copy because you may need this copy back.
- 14 MR. PRAGLIN: Sure. Go ahead.
- 15 (Discussion off the record.)
- 16 THE WITNESS: Okay. So I now have Exhibit 10 in
- 17 front of me.
- 18 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 19 Q Looking at Exhibit 10, on page 136 --
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q -- under item 2, Dr. Zhang writes, "It was
- 22 revealed that the contaminated water was associated with
- 23 oral ulcer, diarrhea, abdominal pain, dyspepsia and
- 24 vomiting," correct?
- 25 A Yes, that what he wrote.

- 1 Q And he goes on to say, "Leuchocytosis (sic) and
- 2 immature neutrophils were also observed among the study
- 3 population," right?
- 4 A That's what he wrote, yes.
- 5 Q And then if you go to the next page, on
- 6 page 137, in the first paragraph at the bottom of it, he
- 7 says, "For stomach cancer, the adjusted mortality rates
- 8 were 27.67 to 55.17 per 100,000, which were above the
- 9 average level for the whole district. In addition, the
- 10 findings revealed that the closer the dump site the
- 11 higher the mortality rate from malignant cancer,"
- 12 correct?
- 13 A That's what he wrote, yes.
- 14 Q And you understood as of the time of your
- 15 involvement that these were Dr. Zhang's beliefs in his
- 16 '87 paper, didn't you?
- 17 A Actually, no.
- 18 Q You never understood that?
- 19 A No. I understood that this was not his -- the
- 20 English translation that you just read was not -- was
- 21 not what he -- what he believed in.
- 22 In -- in multiple conversations, I remember
- 23 Mr. Bill Butler and -- Dr. Bill Butler and Dr. Brent
- 24 Kerger, maybe, asked Dr. Zhang that, whether it is
- 25 Dr. Zhang's belief that the closer the dump site the

- 1 higher the mortality rate, whether the English
- 2 translation of Dr. Zhang's 1987 article on that sentence
- 3 is precisely what Dr. Zhang believed. And I remember
- 4 Dr. Zhang said no. No.
- 5 Q Did Dr. Zhang ever say that the '87 article
- 6 translation was not accurate?
- 7 A No. He -- he did not. And I don't think he
- 8 would be. The reason for that, he do not read -- read
- 9 English regularly; so I don't think that he could make
- 10 the judgment of how a translation was accurate.
- 11 Q Well, did you ever tell him that there's this
- 12 '87 translation of your work in English and then you
- 13 translate it into Chinese for him to see?
- 14 A I told him about ChemRisk have this 1987
- 15 article and that ChemRisk was uncertain, would like to
- 16 clarify this details with him, and that's what I told
- 17 him.
- 18 Q But did you ever translate the '87 English
- 19 translation back into Chinese for Dr. Zhang?
- 20 A At a point of time verbally, I may -- I may
- 21 read some sentence to him in Chinese.
- 22 Q But you never translated it into writing?
- 23 A As I -- the 1987 article, my understanding, was
- 24 a translation from a Chinese article.
- 25 Q Did you ever identify from which Chinese

- 1 article the '87 English translation was made?
- 2 A I believe so.
- 3 Q Which one is it?
- 4 A I believe it's a -- a -- it's not me who
- 5 identified the original Chinese journal, but I remember
- 6 I saw a copy of the -- in Chinese of that journal
- 7 article.
- 8 Q Is that among the 925 pages?
- 9 A I believe so.
- 10 Q And so then you translated it back into
- 11 English, didn't you?
- 12 A I did not. The 1987 article was not translated
- 13 by me.
- 14 Q No, I understand that.
- 15 But when you located the Chinese version --
- 16 A Uh-huh.
- 17 Q -- of what became the 1987 English
- 18 translation --
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q -- are you saying that Chinese version is in
- 21 the documents marked as Exhibit 1?
- 22 A Yes, it is.
- 23 Q Are you able to locate that document for me?
- 24 A Yes, I -- I can do that for you.
- I believe it is in my Exhibit TY 360. And the

- 1 361, 362.
- 2 Q Let me make sure I understand your testimony.
- 3 Are you saying that in Exhibit 1, document
- 4 TY 360, 361 and 362 is Dr. Zhang's Chinese version of
- 5 what got translated into English as his 1987 article?
- 6 A That's my belief.
- 7 Q And you never actually translated this Chinese
- 8 version, TY 360 to 362, into English?
- 9 A That's not accurate.
- No, I don't remember I ever did.
- 11 Q Did you ever verify the English translation
- 12 against this Chinese version, 360 to 362, to see if the
- 13 English was accurate?
- 14 A I don't think I did that.
- 15 Q ChemRisk didn't ask you to do that?
- 16 A Not extensively, at least.
- 17 Q Does the title on page 360 --
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q -- match, approximately, the English title on
- 20 Exhibit 10?
- 21 MR. CASAS: Same objection as before.
- 22 I'm not going to have him translate on the
- 23 spot.
- 24 MR. PRAGLIN: I'm asking him if it approximates
- 25 it.

- 1 MR. CASAS: He'd still have to translate it.
- 2 THE WITNESS: I'll -- they look alike. They --
- 3 they -- yeah.
- 4 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 5 Q Okay.
- 6 A Only in the approximately sense they are.
- 7 Q Are both Dr. Zhang and Dr. XiLin Li listed on
- 8 this page TY 360, the Chinese version?
- 9 A I believe so.
- 10 Q On Exhibit 2, the article --
- 11 A Yes. Yes, I have it.
- 12 Q -- there's a portion in italics that's known as
- 13 an abstract, correct?
- 14 A Hold on. Let me turn to the page.
- 15 Yes.
- 16 Q And at the bottom of the abstract it says,
- 17 "These results do not indicate an association of cancer
- 18 mortality with exposure to chromium (VI)-contaminated
- 19 groundwater, but might reflect the influence of
- 20 lifestyle or environmental factors not related to
- 21 chromium (VI), correct?
- 22 A I -- yes, that's what this document said.
- 23 Q Wouldn't you agree that that is inconsistent
- 24 with Dr. Zhang's 1987 writing, Exhibit 10?
- 25 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vaque, asked and

- 1 answered.
- THE WITNESS: This provide, I believe, more details
- 3 than 1987 article.
- 4 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 5 Q And you don't think it's inconsistent at all?
- 6 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 7 THE WITNESS: I will not use the word
- 8 "inconsistent." I think this is just a clarification
- 9 and a further study compared to the 1987 article.
- 10 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 11 Q Do you think it's inconsistent at all with
- 12 Dr. Zhang's writings that are attached as Exhibit 8 to
- 13 your declaration, your English translations of his
- 14 pre-'95 work?
- 15 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vague and compound.
- 16 THE WITNESS: Exhibit 8? Which sentence in
- 17 Exhibit 8 are you referring to or -- the entire thing?
- 18 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 19 Q None in particular, yes.
- 20 A No in particular?
- 21 Q The ones that we've talked about.
- 22 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 23 And this appears to be not the entire document.
- 24 MR. PRAGLIN: No, it is. That's the way it was
- 25 produced.

- 1 MR. CASAS: So page numbers don't match up.
- 2 MR. WILKINSON: He's looking at Exhibit 8. That's a
- 3 compilation they did from the production that he went
- 4 through; so it is pages that he selected.
- 5 MR. CASAS: I see.
- 6 MR. PRAGLIN: Yes, it is.
- 7 MR. CASAS: Exhibit 8 is --
- 8 MR. PRAGLIN: Yes, that's what we said before. I
- 9 thought you were looking at Exhibit 10.
- 10 THE WITNESS: If you ask me the entire Exhibit 8,
- 11 I -- no, it's not inconsistent.
- 12 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 13 Q Let me ask you this: Isn't Dr. Zhang's
- 14 abstract in the '97 article inconsistent with some of
- 15 his pre-1995 Chinese writings on chromium (VI)?
- 16 MR. CASAS: Objection. It's been asked and
- 17 answered.
- 18 Go ahead.
- 19 THE WITNESS: I don't think so. The reason for
- 20 that -- I will give you a reason.
- 21 In -- before 1987, there are a lot of materials
- 22 Dr. Zhang produced. I don't think it's fair to take one
- 23 sentence out of that extensive volume of research to
- 24 compare to anything to say are they consistent or are
- 25 they inconsistent.

- 1 It is the combined, all the evidence of those
- 2 articles and the manuscript I think that combined
- 3 conclusion is indeed consistent with 1997 Dr. Zhang's
- 4 article.
- 5 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 6 Q Looking at Exhibit 2, which is Dr. Zhang's
- 7 article --
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 the title that says "Cancer Mortality in a
- 10 Chinese Population Exposed to Hexavalent Chromium in
- 11 Water" --
- 12 A Yes, that's the title.
- 13 0 -- who wrote that title?
- 14 A Well, I believe that the specific English words
- 15 are either drafted by Bill Butler or Brent Kerger, but
- 16 the -- if you say the authorship, who indeed came up
- 17 with this description, I believe it's a joint effort or
- 18 among discussion between Bill Butler, Brent Kerger and
- 19 Dr. Zhang.
- 20 Q And the discussion with Dr. Zhang had to come
- 21 between you and the English-speaking scientists, right?
- 22 That wasn't a good question. Let me say it
- 23 again.
- 24 Any discussions with Dr. Zhang went through
- 25 you, right?

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q Who else?
- 3 A I -- as I earlier stated, I remember there must
- 4 be another Chinese speaker in ChemRisk that -- whoever
- 5 participated in communications with Dr. Zhang, which I
- 6 was not participating in those conversations.
- 7 Q But that other Chinese speaker at ChemRisk
- 8 didn't participate in the drafting of the article; isn't
- 9 that true?
- 10 A I don't know because I think this Chinese
- 11 speaker was in another office of ChemRisk, not in the
- 12 same office as me -- as mine. I never met this person;
- 13 so I don't know whether there are conversations that
- 14 happened without me participating.
- 15 Q The other ChemRisk office, is it the one in
- 16 China?
- 17 A Actually, this one I refer to as the one either
- 18 in Irvine or in the headquarters in California, which is
- 19 Alameda.
- 20 Q Where is the headquarters in California?
- 21 A I think the Rancho Cordova.
- 22 And actually, you are right, the -- the -- the
- 23 ChemRisk person who worked in -- in Shanghai office who
- 24 can also speak English, who can also translate English,
- 25 I don't know that without me present in each of the

- 1 conversations whether there are conversations went
- 2 through him; so I cannot --
- 3 Q If you look at Exhibit 1, page 115 --
- 4 A Exhibit 1. Okay. 116?
- 5 O 115.
- 6 A 115. Sorry. Yes.
- 7 Q And this document continues, I believe, to
- 8 page 120.
- 9 A 116 to 120. Sorry. I was in the wrong --
- 10 Q 115 to 120.
- 11 A I was in the wrong page. Sorry, sir.
- 12 115 to 120. 115. Production. One moment.
- 13 Yes, I saw this document. Okay.
- 14 Q Do you see that the first page, page 115, says
- 15 "Draft version/July 27, 1995"?
- 16 A Yes, I saw that.
- 17 Q And that's written in English, right?
- 18 A It is.
- 19 Q Isn't that the first draft of the Zhang '97
- 20 article?
- 21 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Assumes facts not in
- 22 evidence.
- 23 THE WITNESS: I don't know.
- 24 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 25 Q Are you aware of a draft version earlier than

- 1 July 27, 1995?
- 2 MR. WILKINSON: Same objection.
- 3 THE WITNESS: I do not have a basis to recall at
- 4 this point in time.
- 5 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 6 Q Who wrote those pages, TONY YE 115 through
- 7 120?
- 8 A I don't recall.
- 9 Q It wasn't Dr. Zhang, was it?
- 10 A The English title was not him. Yeah.
- 11 Q Could you have typed this?
- 12 A Unlikely. I may.
- 13 Q Unlikely or likely?
- 14 A Unlikely. I may, but unlikely.
- 15 Q Did you use your scientific background to do
- 16 any of the drafting of the Zhang article or were you
- 17 simply translating?
- 18 A In addition to translating, I conducted or I
- 19 wrote what you call statistical programs that executed
- 20 some of the testing in the models which are statistical
- 21 testing in the statistical models in the 1997 draft, and
- 22 I enter -- those modeling and testing were under the
- 23 instruction of Mr. Bill Butler.
- Q Did Mr. Butler also participate in the
- 25 execution of those statistical programs?

- 1 A I don't think so.
- 2 Q Are some of those statistical programs
- 3 beginning on page 122 of Exhibit 1?
- 4 A 122. This looks like the output of the
- 5 programs.
- 6 But you are right, in general speaking, these
- 7 are the execution trail or execution results from the --
- 8 from executing the model.
- 9 Q And look on page 121, the previous page.
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Is that also part of the statistical program
- 12 that you worked on on the Zhang article?
- 13 A It looks like, yeah.
- 14 Q Did you create this document, 121?
- 15 A Looks like mine, yes.
- 16 Q As you look at the document --
- 17 A The document.
- 18 Q -- which is dated August 9, 1995, there are
- 19 some columns and there's one about the top third of the
- 20 page down, it says "input distance exposure rate," and
- 21 then it says "adrate lung stomach pop" for population,
- 22 correct?
- 23 A I saw that, yes.
- 24 Q And under the column for population, there are
- 25 a series of numbers for the different villages that are

- 1 a distance from the chromium alloy plant in JinZhou,
- 2 correct?
- 3 A Correct.
- 4 Q And you have, for example, for the first one,
- 5 which is zero, you have a number, 19172, correct?
- 6 A I do.
- 7 O What does that mean?
- 8 A I believe that's a population number, number of
- 9 people living there.
- 10 Q Where did you get it?
- 11 A I remember it's from Dr. Zhang.
- 12 Q Did you ever see it in writing or did he just
- 13 tell you a number?
- 14 A I think both.
- 15 And I think that I can find his writing number,
- 16 some of his writing number in this material I produced.
- 17 O And then would the same be true for all of the
- 18 numbers that are listed in that column for population?
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 O So these are actual numbers rather than
- 21 estimates, is that right, or did he give you estimates?
- 22 A Could be estimates. I -- I don't know. But
- 23 these are numbers from him.
- O This is used to calculate the death rate of a
- 25 population for a particular disease, correct?

- 1 A This is used to fit a model for the death rate,
- 2 then the model means -- a model means a statistical
- 3 investigation that you try to understand the
- 4 relationship between a death rate with some other
- 5 factors, lifestyle factors or distance factors,
- 6 something like that.
- 7 Q There's a difference in the output of the model
- 8 when one uses estimated versus actual data; isn't that
- 9 true?
- 10 MR. CASAS: Object. It's ambiguous.
- 11 THE WITNESS: I don't -- I don't know which column
- 12 of this number you refer to as estimated number.
- 13 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 14 Q Right now I'm referring to the population
- 15 column.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q The model would have a different output
- 18 depending upon whether you used actual or estimated
- 19 numbers; isn't that true?
- 20 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 21 THE WITNESS: Could be. Potentially, yes.
- 22 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 23 Q Before executing this program, did you make
- 24 sure that you had documented in writing before you all
- of the numbers that you input into the program, or did

- 1 you rely upon information told to you by Dr. Zhang and
- 2 not necessarily documented in writing?
- 3 A I rely upon what Dr. Zhang, either in writing
- 4 or verbal, communicated.
- 5 Q So it may have been verbal only; is that
- 6 right?
- 7 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Misstates his
- 8 testimony.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Unlikely. Unlikely.
- 10 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 11 Q Why do you say that?
- 12 A I remember -- most of these numbers that appear
- in this program, I remember those numbers were taken
- 14 from a manuscript Dr. Zhang produced. And for the few
- 15 number, for example, population number that you just
- 16 mentioned, which is the last column, I remember that was
- 17 not in his original manuscript, but we asked him whether
- 18 he could find population number, and I remember he sent
- 19 a fax to us, or multiple fax to ChemRisk, containing the
- 20 population number. And some of the fax may be in this
- 21 900 or so pages that I produced.
- 22 Q The running of the model, that was the idea of
- 23 someone at ChemRisk and not Dr. Zhang, right?
- 24 A I believe it's from a discussion -- from
- 25 multiple discussions from ChemRisk with Dr. Zhang.

- 1 Q But wasn't it ChemRisk's idea?
- 2 A I don't recall it's ChemRisk -- it's -- it's a
- 3 end conclusion or end approach -- it's a approach that
- 4 Dr. Zhang and ChemRisk, after discussion, agreed upon.
- 5 Q Dr. Zhang didn't run the program, did he?
- 6 A No, he did not. I believe he did not.
- 7 Q And on the next section down on page 121, it
- 8 says "ratio: 1982/1974" with an asterisk. Do you see
- 9 that?
- 10 A Yes, I saw that.
- 11 Q What does that mean?
- 12 A I believe this meaning is in the
- 13 LiaoNing province, which is the surrounding area of the
- 14 JinZhou City we earlier talked about; in the
- 15 LiaoNing province the population in 1982, the ratio of
- 16 the population in 1982 to the population number in 1974.
- 17 Q Why were you concerned about that ratio?
- 18 A The reason for that, I believe, I -- as I
- 19 recall, was the population numbers Dr. Zhang provided
- 20 are -- are population numbers in 1982. It's not -- but
- 21 Dr. Zhang's period of study of this death rate was in
- 22 1970s. The midpoint is 1974. So what is really good to
- have is 1974 population, not 1982 population.
- 24 O Wouldn't it have been better to have the
- 25 population for all of the years, 1970 to 1978?

- 1 A It would be better.
- 2 Q You didn't have that, did you?
- 3 A We did not.
- 4 Q So you picked '74 as a midpoint, right?
- 5 A Yes, we did.
- 6 Q And you didn't have actual data for '74, did
- 7 you?
- 8 A We did not.
- 9 Q So you used 1984 to extrapolate back to what
- 10 you thought the 1974 population would have been, right?
- 11 A We used 1982, not 1984, to back calculate.
- 12 And based on what Dr. Zhang told us, we believe
- 13 this approach is a valid statistical approach.
- 14 Q That statistical approach is not explained in
- 15 the '97 Zhang article, is it?
- 16 A I -- I --
- 17 MR. CASAS: If you know.
- 18 THE WITNESS: I do not. I could review this article
- 19 but I -- I don't remember this --
- 20 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 21 Q Well, the article is only five pages. Show me
- 22 where that statistical methodology is explained.
- 23 A Let me have a look at this article.
- In the article, which is your I think
- 25 Exhibit 2, on page -- this is one place of the

- 1 information, on page 189 and there are three column --
- 2 Q I'm sorry, you said page 189?
- 3 A Yes. And/or --
- 4 MR. CASAS: Bates stamp 189.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Bates stamp.
- 6 MR. PRAGLIN: Thank you.
- 7 THE WITNESS: Bates stamp CHEMR 189.
- 8 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 9 Q What page of the article is that?
- 10 A It's the second page, actually.
- 11 Q Thank you.
- 12 A Okay. I will direct your attention to the
- 13 second column on this page, or the second column of
- 14 paragraphs on this page, one, two, three, four, five,
- 15 six, seven, eight, start from the ninth row -- or ninth
- 16 line, I read it.
- 17 "The death rate was calculated by dividing the
- 18 observed number of cancer deaths in 1970 to 1978 by the
- 19 total number of follow-up person-years. The total
- 20 number of follow-up person-years is estimated as the
- 21 product of the length of follow up (9 years) and the
- 22 estimated size of the population in 1975, the midpoint
- 23 of the follow-up period."
- In this sentence, there are two places where we
- 25 use the -- the word "estimated." Estimated is not

- 1 exact.
- 2 Q So you didn't have the actual data; isn't that
- 3 true?
- 4 MR. CASAS: Object to form.
- 5 MR. WILKINSON: Vague, actual data.
- 6 MR. CASAS: Actual data for what?
- 7 THE WITNESS: Um, yes.
- 8 MR. PRAGLIN: For the death rates.
- 9 MR. WILKINSON: Same objections.
- 10 THE WITNESS: No. We have actual data for death
- 11 rates. Those death rates were reported by Dr. Zhang.
- 12 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 13 Q Wasn't the paper rejected by the Archives of
- 14 Environmental Health because of the absence of death
- 15 rate information?
- 16 A First, I don't know it was rejected. I
- 17 don't -- I don't know it's a fact it's rejected.
- 18 Second -- secondly, it's -- I don't think this
- is a reason that -- when you say "rejected," I -- I
- 20 don't even know it's rejected.
- 21 Q Let me show you the rejection.
- 22 Let's mark it as Exhibit --
- 23 Is it 11?
- 24 THE REPORTER: Yes.
- 25 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 11 was

- 1 marked for identification, a copy of
- which is attached hereto.)
- 3 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 4 Q This is also from Mr. Butler's file, Mr. Ye.
- 5 A Okay. I'm looking at this Exhibit 11.
- 6 Q Look at the first page, which is
- 7 WILLIAM BUTLER 227. Do you see that?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q You received that letter, didn't you?
- 10 A I believe I did.
- 11 Q It was sent to your home address, wasn't it?
- 12 A I believe it is. I don't --
- 13 Yes, could be.
- 14 Q And it's addressed to Dr. Zhang, right?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q And the first paragraph says, "Dear Dr. Zhang:
- 17 Your study, listed above, has been returned by the
- 18 reviewers who have requested that your study be revised
- 19 prior to making a final decision. Their comments are
- 20 enclosed for your reference."
- 21 Correct?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q When you received this letter, did you call
- 24 Archives of Environmental Health to find out why it was
- 25 being returned?

- 1 A I don't remember I call them.
- 2 Q You never called that journal, did you?
- 3 A I may have called regarding of the status of
- 4 the review. I don't recall.
- 5 Q Would it be fair to say that you were anxious
- 6 to get this paper published?
- 7 A I would not put it that way because it was a
- 8 task assigned to me and I was not particularly anxious.
- 9 I would just provide the service as a courtesy of a
- 10 professional.
- 11 Q Well, the paper was submitted about five months
- 12 before this letter was received, right?
- 13 A It looks like that way, yes.
- 14 Q Didn't you get calls from people at ChemRisk
- 15 asking you what's happening with getting the Zhang
- 16 article published?
- 17 A I received a couple of inquiries from ChemRisk
- 18 to ask me to say Tony, can you find out the current
- 19 status. And I -- I followed up on the person, I contact
- 20 the journals, two journals, to see what's the status,
- 21 then report back to ChemRisk.
- 22 Q The journals spoke English, right?
- 23 A Yes, they do.
- 24 Q So did you ever ask the people at ChemRisk why
- 25 don't you call yourself?

- 1 A I did not ask because I -- my understanding is
- 2 that since I was assigned as the contact person, it
- 3 naturally falls on me to do a follow-up.
- 4 Q But you weren't even working for ChemRisk at
- 5 the time, were you?
- 6 A I was not.
- 7 Q Weren't you the contact person so that there
- 8 would be no ties with the journal to ChemRisk?
- 9 A I don't know what -- I -- I don't know.
- 10 Q That was never mentioned to you?
- 11 A No, it was not mentioned to me.
- 12 Q Look at the next page of Exhibit 11, which is
- 13 WILLIAM BUTLER 228. This is one of the reviewer's
- 14 comments that was received back from Archives of
- 15 Environmental Health, isn't it?
- 16 A I believe so.
- 17 Q And the Archives write to Dr. Zhang, "The
- 18 overall conclusions are based on an unspecified, or
- 19 possibly a single measurement made in drinking water
- 20 wells in 1965. These measurements could be atypical of
- 21 the concentrations in the water of chromium from 1970 to
- 22 1978. The authors do not consider particulate in the
- 23 air from the point source, this could alter the
- 24 conclusions. Many details are lacking, including a
- 25 break down of cancer rates per year. The authors

- 1 correctly state that the follow up period of 9 years may
- 2 not be insufficient to reach any conclusion.
- 3 "The information gaps, makes this paper
- 4 difficult to interpret."
- 5 Didn't you take that to be a rejection of the
- 6 Zhang article?
- 7 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vaque, argumentative,
- 8 misstates the document.
- 9 THE WITNESS: I personally don't know.
- 10 I will say this statement suggests a revision
- 11 or -- or additional details need to be provided, but
- 12 I -- I -- I never send a article other than this article
- 13 to any journal which I would not know whether -- which I
- 14 do not have the experience based on reading this that
- 15 what -- how much change would be needed or -- or whether
- 16 this is a encouragement to go on or whether this is a
- 17 disencouragement to say this article is not a
- 18 qualified.
- 20 don't -- I don't have a basis to say one way or the
- 21 other.
- 22 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 23 Q So this wasn't a normal activity for you to be
- 24 submitting articles to journals for publication; is that
- 25 true?

- 1 A That's true.
- 2 Q You don't list any articles that you published
- 3 on your CV, do you?
- 4 A I do not.
- 5 Q And then the next page of Exhibit 11, which is
- 6 WILLIAM BUTLER 229, this is another reviewer's comments
- 7 from Archives of Environmental Health, and this says,
- 8 and it's about the Zhang article, "This paper is a good
- 9 example of the problems found in dealing with 'small
- 10 area' epidemiology. It is worth publication. In the
- 11 discussion, the low statistical power ought to be
- 12 commented."
- 13 Do you see that?
- 14 A Yes, I saw that.
- 15 Q So when you received these comments back from
- 16 Archives of Environmental Health --
- 17 A Yeah.
- 18 Q -- didn't you just send them to ChemRisk?
- 19 A I -- at that point of time, I -- I did, I send
- 20 them to ChemRisk.
- 21 Q You didn't first call Dr. Zhang and tell him
- 22 that the paper had been rejected by the Archives of
- 23 Environmental Health, did you?
- 24 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Misstates the document,
- 25 argumentative, misstates the testimony.

- 1 THE WITNESS: I don't recall one way or the other of
- 2 whether -- who did I contact first.
- 3 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 4 Q You never wrote Dr. Zhang a letter telling him
- 5 that Archives of Environmental Health had decided not to
- 6 publish the article, did you?
- 7 MR. WILKINSON: Same objections.
- 8 THE WITNESS: I don't remember such a letter but I
- 9 may have talked with him.
- 10 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 11 Q Do you have a recollection of telling Dr. Zhang
- 12 about these two reviewers' comments from Archives of
- 13 Environmental Health that are attached as Exhibit 11?
- 14 A I do not have recollection one way or the
- 15 other --
- 16 Q Okay.
- 17 A -- whether I called or not.
- 18 Q So when you sent these letters, Exhibit 11, to
- 19 ChemRisk --
- 20 A Uh-huh.
- 21 Q -- what was the response?
- 22 A I don't recall.
- Q Did you send them to Tom Flahive?
- 24 A Likely to him, yeah.
- Q Didn't you fax it to him within a couple of

- 1 days of receiving these reviewers' comments?
- 2 A If I received, yes.
- 3 Q Look at page WB 230 from Exhibit 11. Isn't
- 4 that the fax confirmation of sending these two pages?
- 5 A It look like a fax confirmation, yes, sure.
- 6 Q And then look at the next page, WILLIAM
- 7 BUTLER 231 of Exhibit 11.
- 8 A Uh-huh.
- 9 Q You wrote to Brent Kerger at ChemRisk and you
- 10 say, "Dear Brent: Enclosed please find the comments
- 11 received from Archive of Environmental Health. I will
- 12 call to discuss."
- 13 Correct?
- 14 A Yes, that's what I wrote.
- 15 Q And you did that on May 24, 1996, right?
- 16 A Yes. Dated May 24th.
- 17 Q Did you talk to Brent Kerger about those
- 18 comments of Archives of Environmental Health?
- 19 A I don't recall I talked to him.
- 20 Q You don't recall ever talking to Brent Kerger
- 21 about the rejection from the Archives of Environmental
- 22 Health?
- 23 A I do not.
- 24 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- MR. WILKINSON: Same objection. Misstates the

- 1 testimony, mistates the statement.
- 2 THE WITNESS: I do not.
- 3 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 4 Q You never talked to Brent Kerger about
- 5 Exhibit 11?
- 6 A I do not recall talking to him on this part.
- 7 Q Did you ever attempt to withdraw from the
- 8 Archives of Environmental Health the Zhang article?
- 9 A I don't remember I did.
- 10 Q You weren't instructed to do so, were you?
- 11 A I don't -- I don't remember there are such
- 12 instruction, nor I -- nor I have any recall that I
- 13 withdrawed.
- 14 Q If you were told to withdraw the paper, you
- 15 would have done it, right?
- 16 A I would.
- 17 Q If you go back to this reviewer's comments on
- 18 page 228 of Exhibit 11, where the reviewer says, "Many
- 19 details are lacking, including a break down of cancer
- 20 rates per year," did you understand what the reviewer
- 21 meant?
- 22 A Sitting here, I -- I -- I will say that means
- 23 that reviewer -- reviewers want to see a cancer
- 24 mortality rate from 1970 to 1978, year after year.
- 25 Q And that was data you didn't have; isn't that

- 1 true?
- 2 A I don't know whether Dr. Zhang has it or not.
- 3 Q Isn't it true you didn't have it?
- 4 A I -- I don't think I have it.
- 5 Q And then if you look at Exhibit 2 on page 317,
- 6 the left column --
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q -- the first full paragraph, it says, "No
- 9 statistical comparisons with province mortality rates
- 10 could be made for site-specific cancer rates because of
- 11 the lack of appropriate rate information," correct?
- 12 A Yes, I saw that.
- 13 0 Who wrote those words?
- 14 A I believe the words -- or the English was typed
- 15 by one someone in ChemRisk, likely to be either
- 16 Bill Butler or Brent Kerger, or someone under their
- 17 instruction. But I believe the contents was a
- 18 discussion with us, including Dr. Zhang.
- 19 Q Were the contents of that sentence written on
- 20 paper by Dr. Zhang anywhere or were they written in
- 21 California as a result of conversations with Dr. Zhang?
- 22 A This could be in a result -- in -- on a piece
- 23 of paper as a result of a conversation with Dr. Zhang.
- 24 This could be.
- 25 Q I didn't understand your answer.

- 1 Are you saying that it was from a conversation
- 2 or that Dr. Zhang wrote those words?
- 3 A Could be either way.
- 4 Q Is there a Chinese draft of the very first
- 5 version of the Zhang article?
- 6 A I believe there is. There is a -- there is a
- 7 draft in Chinese.
- 8 Q Does that mean that this page that we looked at
- 9 starting at TONY YE 115, the July 27, 1995 draft, was a
- 10 translation of Dr. Zhang's work?
- 11 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Assumes facts not in
- 12 evidence, that that document is the first draft of the
- 13 article.
- 14 MR. CASAS: If you know.
- 15 THE WITNESS: I don't.
- 16 MR. PRAGLIN: Why don't we take a lunch break, and
- 17 over some part of the lunch break I'm going to ask you
- 18 to go through the stack of 925 pages, and granted we're
- 19 only looking for Chinese, and find me the Chinese draft
- 20 of the 1997 Zhang paper, please.
- 21 THE WITNESS: Okay. I will try go do that.
- 22 MR. PRAGLIN: Okay. Take a lunch break and --
- 23 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 24 MR. PRAGLIN: -- do that as well.
- 25 THE WITNESS: Okay.

- 1 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the end of tape number
- 2 two in the deposition of Tony Ye. We're going off the
- 3 record. The time is 12:21.
- 4 (Lunch recess.)
- 5 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on the record. Here
- 6 marks the beginning of tape number three in the
- 7 deposition of Tony Ye. The time is 1:20. Please begin.
- 8 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 9 Q Mr. Ye, before the lunch break we had asked you
- 10 to try and identify the Chinese version of the July '95
- 11 draft of the Zhang article.
- 12 A Yes, I did.
- 13 Q Have you been able to do that?
- 14 A I will -- I looked into my material and I found
- 15 a Chinese version article but I -- I don't think this is
- 16 the draft version of the 1997 article.
- 17 Why don't I point out which article, which
- 18 pages in my material.
- 19 O Go ahead.
- 20 A It is TY 43 to TY 44. Sorry. TY 45.
- 21 Q So those three pages?
- 22 A Three pages, correct.
- 23 It is not a draft version of the 1997 article,
- 24 but this is a manuscript in Chinese. I believe has the
- 25 same conclusion as the 1997 article.

- 1 Q Did you ever translate this Chinese manuscript
- 2 that's been Bates stamped TY 43 through 45?
- 3 A You mean translate that into English?
- 4 Q Yes.
- 5 A I believe there is a correspondent --
- 6 corresponding English version of this manuscript. I
- 7 don't recall. Either I translated Chinese into English
- 8 or English into Chinese, but I know there -- there is a
- 9 corresponding document to this in English.
- 10 Q Did you translate it?
- 11 A I may have.
- 12 Q And so if this three pages of Chinese
- 13 manuscript, TY 43 through 45, is not the draft of the
- 14 '97 Zhang article, is there a document in the 925 pages
- 15 that you produced for us that is Dr. Zhang's Chinese
- 16 written draft of the '97 article?
- 17 A In my brief -- brief review over lunch, I did
- 18 not find such a document.
- 19 Q The document that you identified as containing
- 20 the same conclusions, TY 43 through 45 --
- 21 A I would say similar conclusions.
- 22 Q Okay. Similar conclusions?
- 23 A Yeah.
- 24 O -- what's the date of that document?
- 25 A This document, there's a page, TY 42, which is

- 1 a fax cover page. The date on that fax cover page is
- 2 September 1st.
- 3 Q What year?
- 4 A 1995.
- 5 Can you give me a moment, please.
- 6 Actually, on this page this does not state
- 7 any -- any year. I -- I assume it's 1995. On this page
- 8 it says September 1st.
- 9 But there's one more page, actually it's
- 10 TY 41, this is a confirmation report of the -- of page
- 11 in TY 42 through 45, and the confirmation reports -- fax
- 12 confirmation report said September 1, year 1995.
- 13 Q Is that a fax that was received by you at your
- 14 office at ChemRisk in Alameda?
- 15 A I believe this is a fax I sent out from
- 16 Alameda.
- 17 Q Okay. So who were you faxing this document to?
- 18 A I do not rec- -- there is a phone number on
- 19 this manuscript, but I do not remember whose phone
- 20 number this is.
- 21 Q On this document, TY 42 --
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q -- it says "Person transmitting copy" in the
- 24 lower left. Is that your Chinese name?
- 25 A Yes, it is.

- 1 Q And it says "Attention"?
- 2 A Correct.
- 3 Q Who are you sending it to?
- 4 A It's in Chinese, I will just try to give you
- 5 the translation.
- It's sent to a McLaren/Hart employee at Beijing
- 7 office, I believe. And it said please transfer --
- 8 please give this to Dr. Zhang.
- 9 Q Let me back up.
- 10 A Sure.
- 11 O The document that's identified as TY 43
- 12 through 45 --
- 13 A Uh-huh.
- 14 Q -- the Chinese characters, are those
- 15 typewritten or are those handwritten?
- 16 A The TY 43 to 45?
- 17 O Yes.
- 18 A They are typed.
- 19 Q Who typed it?
- 20 A I believe I did.
- 21 Q So I'm not sure I understand, and maybe you
- 22 misunderstood my original question.
- 23 Before lunch I asked you to identify for me
- 24 Dr. Zhang's Chinese version of the '97 Zhang article and
- you told me you haven't been able to identify that

- 1 document, correct?
- 2 A That's correct.
- 3 Q But you did identify for me TY 43 through 45
- 4 which you said was a Chinese version of similar findings
- 5 of Dr. Zhang, correct?
- 6 A Correct.
- 7 Q But you're saying that you wrote this document,
- 8 TY 43 through 45, right?
- 9 MR. CASAS: Objection. He said he typed it.
- 10 THE WITNESS: I typed it.
- 11 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 12 Q What did you type it from?
- 13 A I typed from a -- I believe a English version
- 14 of the -- I told you earlier, a moment ago, that there
- is a corresponding English version of this TY 43 to
- 16 TY 45; so I typed from based on that English version.
- 17 Q And that English version from which you typed
- 18 in Chinese TY 43 through 45 --
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q -- who wrote that English version?
- 21 A I don't recall specifically, but likely to be
- 22 either Brent Kerger or Bill Butler.
- 23 Q Can you identify for me any Chinese document
- 24 written by Dr. Zhang, not by you and not by ChemRisk --
- 25 A Uh-huh.

- 1 Q -- that contains Dr. Zhang's similar views to
- 2 the '97 Zhang article?
- 3 A I would say I produced to you Dr. Zhang's
- 4 manuscripts, probably five or six manuscripts, that --
- 5 with Chinese and with English both. The Chinese was
- 6 either faxed to ChemRisk from Dr. Zhang or mailed to
- 7 ChemRisk from Dr. Zhang.
- 8 And I will say that in that five manuscript,
- 9 the general conclusion, and mentioned in different
- 10 places in that five manuscript, that Dr. Zhang has
- 11 expressed the similar conclusion as of 1997 JOEM
- 12 article.
- On Exhibit 2, which is the '97 Zhang article --
- 14 A Correct.
- 15 Q -- where Dr. Zhang says, on page 319 --
- 16 A Uh-huh.
- 17 Q -- middle column, "Nonetheless, these results
- 18 suggest that lifestyle or environmental factors not
- 19 related to the chromium (VI) contamination are the
- 20 likely source of the variation in these cancer rates,"
- 21 you can't point me to a translation of Zhang's pre-1995
- 22 writings that has that sentence, can you?
- 23 MR. CASAS: Object to form. He also needs the
- 24 documents.
- You want to look through the manuscripts?

- 1 THE WITNESS: I have to. If I need to identify, I
- 2 have to look through the pages of documents in my
- 3 material to identify that similar conclusion.
- 4 MR. PRAGLIN: Let me see if my associate left one
- 5 for me here.
- 6 Q You're saying you would need to see your
- 7 translations from the 1995 time frame of Dr. Zhang's
- 8 pre-1995 work; is that right?
- 9 A That's right.
- 10 Q Okay. Let me give you back, then, the BRP
- 11 production that I gave you before --
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q -- and you can look through it. I'll also give
- 14 you the ChemRisk production, which you can look through,
- 15 and I'll ask you to find me --
- 16 A Uh-huh.
- 17 Q -- one of Dr. Zhang's prior writings, pre-1995,
- 18 that has that same conclusion that I just read to you
- 19 from the last page of the '97 Zhang article.
- 20 A Sure.
- 21 MR. CASAS: How many articles are there that he's
- 22 supposed to read through?
- 23 THE WITNESS: Five or six.
- 24 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 25 Q You're reading the English version, aren't you?

- 1 A I am, because I'm going to answer your question
- 2 in English, so I --
- 3 Q I think I have a faster way of going about
- 4 this.
- 5 A Okay. If you can tell me.
- 6 Q I have package of your translations of
- 7 Dr. Zhang's previous work.
- 8 A Uh-huh. Okay.
- 9 Q And I'll show them to you.
- 10 A Okay.
- 11 Q And I'll ask you some questions about them.
- 12 How's that?
- 13 A That's okay.
- 14 Q And some of these may be duplicates, but I'm
- 15 sure that between all of these duplicates we have them
- 16 covered. That's a fair statement.
- 17 MR. WILKINSON: 15 versions of the 5 articles.
- 18 THE WITNESS: That could be.
- 19 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 20 Q Is that your recollection, that there were five
- of Zhang's pre-'95 works that you translated?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q And are you familiar with the ChemRisk star?
- 24 A No.
- 25 Q I'm holding one of these up for you. This

- 1 happens to be CHEMRISK 101. I could hold up this one
- 2 here for you, which is CHEMRISK 116. Do you see the
- 3 black star in the upper right?
- 4 A I saw it.
- 5 Q Dr. Kerger testified that it was a red star and
- 6 ChemRisk put a star on it to indicate that it was
- 7 generated from their office. You weren't familiar with
- 8 that?
- 9 A No, not at all.
- 10 Q Let me put it in front of you --
- 11 A Okay.
- 12 Q -- and I'll identify these for the record and
- 13 then you can look at them and just give them back when
- 14 you're done.
- 15 A Sure.
- 16 Q The translation of "Epidemic Study of Malignant
- 17 Neoplasm in JinZhou Suburb" --
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q -- CHEMRISK 34 through 51, it's English and
- 20 Chinese, did you translate that document?
- 21 A Yes, likely.
- 22 Q Seeing the English and the Chinese together,
- you can say that's your translation from 1995?
- 24 A Looks like.
- 25 Q And showing you CHEMRISK 52 through 77, same

- 1 question, is that a Chinese article of Dr. Zhang's that
- you translated of his pre-'95 work?
- 3 A Looks like a translation to me.
- 4 Q Same question for this next one, which is
- 5 CHEMRISK 78 through 100, is this a translation of
- 6 Zhang's pre-'95 work that you did?
- 7 A Looks like one of the translation I did, yes.
- 8 Q This next one is CHEMRISK 101 through 112, and
- 9 this one has a translator's note on the top. Is this a
- 10 translation that you made of Dr. Zhang's pre-1995 work?
- 11 A There's no Chinese version attached to this
- 12 page that you just gave to me, but this could be a
- 13 translation that I made from one of Dr. Zhang's
- 14 manuscripts.
- 15 Q You had a practice of including comments of the
- 16 translator and then putting your name at the end with
- 17 your phone number, didn't you?
- 18 A Let me have a look at which page you have in
- 19 your hand.
- 20 Q I'm showing you now CHEMRISK 116 through 137.
- 21 A Thank you.
- 22 I -- the answer to your question whether I
- 23 have a habit of providing comments of translator and
- 24 whether it's my habit of providing my phone number at
- 25 the end of document, the answer to both of those

- 1 questions is no, it's not of my habit.
- I see in some of these documents you just gave
- 3 me there is a phone number provided, in some of these
- 4 documents there is no phone number provided; so this
- 5 depends on the situation, the scenarios. I do not
- 6 always provide my phone number and I do not always
- 7 provide a translator notes.
- 8 Q That last one that I showed you, CHEMRISK --
- 9 Is it 111 or 116?
- 10 A 116.
- 11 Q -- 116 through 137, you translated that work
- 12 from Dr. Zhang's pre-1995 work, didn't you?
- 13 A Hang on one moment.
- 14 I think I did. This looks like a translation I
- 15 made.
- 16 Q Showing you now translation CHEMRISK 138
- 17 through 161, is this also another translation that you
- 18 made of Dr. Zhang's pre-1995 work?
- 19 A I do not know whether this is different than
- 20 any of these document that you already showed me.
- 21 Q Right. There may be some overlap.
- 22 A Okay. Again, it looks like a translation I
- 23 made.
- 24 Q And this one, CHEMRISK 252 through 270, is this
- 25 a translation that you made of Dr. Zhang's pre-1995

- 1 work?
- 2 A Yes, this look like a version of translation I
- 3 made.
- 4 Q And this next one, CHEMRISK 271 through 297, is
- 5 this also a translation that you made of Dr. Zhang's
- 6 pre-1995 work?
- 7 A Yes, this looks like a version of translation I
- 8 make.
- 9 Q And this next one, which is CHEMRISK 301
- 10 through 325, is this also a translation that you made of
- 11 Dr. Zhang's pre-1995 work?
- 12 A Yes, this look like a translation I made.
- 13 Q So all of the translations that you made of
- 14 Dr. Zhang's pre-1995 work that you have in front of you
- 15 now --
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q -- is it your testimony that without looking at
- 18 those documents you are unable to recall any similar
- 19 statements that Dr. Zhang made to statements in his '97
- 20 article, or can you recall that there are some?
- 21 A My impression is combined, combining all the
- 22 previous work Dr. Zhang has done, his conclusion was
- 23 similar to the 1997 article.
- I do not -- without going through them all, I
- 25 cannot say that on which page I can identify a exact or

- 1 similar statement as contained in the 1997 article.
- 2 Q And your translations of Dr. Zhang's pre-1995
- 3 work were done to the best of your ability, right?
- A Best to my ability around that time, yes.
- 5 Q And your translation ability is the same now as
- 6 it was in '95? It's not like you've improved over the
- 7 last seven years, is it?
- 8 A I -- I don't know how to compare because I was
- 9 never a certified translator and I never really took any
- 10 test around 1995 or now to have a standard to compare my
- 11 translation skills back then or right now. I -- I
- 12 don't -- I don't have a basis to make such a comparison.
- 13 Q In order to type the Chinese document that is
- 14 TY 43 through 45, did you have to use a Chinese computer
- 15 program?
- 16 A TY 45?
- 17 Q 43 through 45.
- 18 A 43 through 45.
- 19 Yes, you do.
- 20 Q Did you have that program at the office at
- 21 McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk?
- 22 A It looks -- I -- I don't remember, but it looks
- 23 like to me I must have installed such program on
- 24 McLaren/Hart office.
- Q And so that means that TY 43 through 45 was

- 1 typed at McLaren/Hart, right?
- 2 A Yes, I believe so.
- 3 Q And then faxed using their fax machine, right?
- 4 A Looks like to me that that's the case.
- 5 Q Now, setting aside all of your translation of
- 6 Dr. Zhang's pre-1995 work --
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q -- is it your testimony that you are unaware of
- 9 any Chinese written version by Dr. Zhang of what is
- 10 contained in the '97 Zhang article?
- 11 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vague and compound.
- 12 THE WITNESS: I don't know what you mean by just
- 13 wrote because by typing, I don't recall there's a typing
- 14 from Dr. Zhang that contained exact same sentence as
- 15 1997 article.
- But if you say "wrote" also means "author" or
- 17 "come up with," then I will say there are a lot of
- 18 material in my communications that in -- documented in
- 19 this -- my exhibit here are evidence that Dr. Zhang -- I
- 20 don't know whether I would say "wrote," but Dr. Zhang
- 21 came up with the conclusion of 1997 article.
- 22 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 23 Q To get to the 1997 Zhang article, there were a
- 24 number of different versions, right?
- 25 A There are.

- 1 Q Did Dr. Zhang write in his own hand any of
- 2 those versions?
- 3 A He -- he may have. Since I do not have a -- I
- 4 can show you some of his handwriting.
- 5 Q Let's start with the entire article.
- 6 Isn't it true --
- 7 A Okay.
- 8 Q -- that there is no document in Dr. Zhang's own
- 9 handwriting that is a Chinese version of what was
- 10 published as the '97 Zhang article?
- 11 A My --
- 12 MR. CASAS: If you know.
- 13 THE WITNESS: My material here does not have such
- 14 a -- just by brief looking at -- into my material when I
- 15 prepare it and during the lunch break, I did not find
- 16 such a document as you describe, but I -- I -- I don't
- 17 recall whether this ever exist or not. It's just not in
- 18 my document.
- 19 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 20 O And isn't it true that there is no document
- 21 that Dr. Zhang typed that is a typewritten version in
- 22 Chinese of the English '97 Zhang article?
- 23 MR. CASAS: If you know.
- 24 THE WITNESS: Same answer as what I gave before. I
- 25 don't know.

- 1 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 2 Q But you can't remember one; is that right?
- 3 A I can -- I cannot remember one.
- 4 Q Now, on Exhibit 2, the Zhang article --
- 5 A '97 article you mean, sir?
- 6 Q Yes, the '97 article.
- 7 -- there are two authors, Dr. Zhang and Dr. Li,
- 8 right?
- 9 A Yes, there are.
- 10 Q But Dr. Li didn't really write any part of the
- 11 '97 article, did she?
- 12 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation, it's
- 13 been asked and answered.
- 14 THE WITNESS: I don't know. That depends on what --
- 15 how much cooperation were relying of Dr. Zhang on
- 16 Dr. Li. That's a cooperation between them. Both are
- 17 in -- both were in China.
- 18 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 19 Q Did you make any attempt to confirm that
- 20 Dr. Li, in fact, wrote part of the Zhang '97 article?
- 21 A No, I did not.
- 22 Q Could I get those translations back and I'll --
- 23 A Sure.
- 24 Q -- try and put them back in order? Thank you.
- Do you have Exhibit 2 in front of you?

- 1 A Yes, I do.
- 2 Q Can you identify for me a single word in
- 3 Exhibit 2 that Dr. Li contributed?
- 4 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Well, Dr. Li did not speak English and
- 6 I -- I don't remember I ever talked to her. I think
- 7 that's a -- that's a lady. But the -- to the degree
- 8 Dr. Li contributed to Dr. Zhang's reasoning and into
- 9 Dr. Zhang's phrase --
- 10 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 11 Q Phrase, is that what you meant?
- 12 A Correct. Phrase.
- 13 To the degree that Li contributed to Zhang's
- 14 reasoning and to Zhang's phrase of his reasoning and
- 15 conclusion, then I will say Li con- -- contributed to
- 16 some part of this article, I -- I just don't know.
- 17 Q Aren't you speculating that Dr. Li contributed
- 18 anything to the '97 Zhang article?
- 19 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Asked and answered,
- 20 argumentative.
- 21 THE WITNESS: I rely upon Dr. Zhang to tell us, to
- 22 tell ChemRisk that, whether Li contributed or not, and
- 23 we take Dr. Zhang's word for it. We did not verify.
- 24 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 25 Q In the first line of the abstract on Exhibit 2

- 1 it says, "This report is a clarification and further
- 2 analysis of our previously published mortality study."
- I want to ask you about the word "our." Who
- 4 does that relate to? Who does that refer to?
- 5 A I will say anyone who participated in Zhang's
- 6 analysis in 1987.
- 7 Q Well, Dr. Li didn't participate in that '87
- 8 analysis, Dr. ShuKun Li, did she?
- 9 A I do not know.
- 10 Q You never verified that she did, did you?
- 11 A I -- I did not.
- 12 Q Now, the abstract was actually written by
- 13 someone at ChemRisk, wasn't it?
- 14 A It was typed by someone at ChemRisk, yes.
- 15 Q Weren't the words also written by someone at
- 16 ChemRisk?
- 17 A The words are typed by someone at ChemRisk,
- 18 yes.
- 19 Q Well, who wrote them before they were typed?
- 20 A I don't think there's a hand draft writing. I
- 21 don't recall there's a hand draft writing, but I think
- 22 that before it's typed it's -- the sentence and the
- 23 structure and conclusion or description are verbally
- 24 discussed among Brent Kerger, Bill Butler, Dr. Zhang,
- 25 who are the three persons who are the most senior

- 1 persons in this project, and may contributed -- may
- 2 contain contributions from me, Gwen Corbett, Tom Flahive
- 3 or anyone who worked on this project.
- 4 Q Did you ever meet Brent Kerger face to face?
- 5 A I think I did.
- 6 Q Did you meet him in connection with the Zhang
- 7 article?
- 8 A Don't recall.
- 9 Q Isn't it true that the July 27, 1995 draft of
- 10 the Zhang article was actually written by ChemRisk at
- 11 Alameda and Irvine, California?
- 12 A July 25th --
- 13 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Assumes facts not in
- 14 evidence, mischaracterizes the document.
- 15 MR. PRAGLIN: I'll restate it for you.
- 16 Q Isn't it true that the July 27, 1995 draft of
- 17 the Zhang article was actually written, not typed, but
- 18 written by ChemRisk at both the Alameda and Irvine,
- 19 California offices?
- 20 MR. WILKINSON: Same objections.
- 21 MR. CASAS: Object to the form.
- 22 MR. WILKINSON: Assumes facts not in evidence,
- 23 mischaracterizes the document.
- 24 THE WITNESS: Before I answer that, can you remind
- 25 me again where is the July 27th -- which exhibit it's

- 1 on?
- 2 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 3 Q It's TY 115 --
- 4 A Okay. Thank you.
- 5 Q -- and following.
- 6 A Oh, okay. You direct me to this page before.
- 7 I -- same thing. I -- I try to differentiate
- 8 between the two words -- two words, which is "typed" and
- 9 "write." It's easy if the meaning of the writing
- 10 article is the same thing as the typing of an article,
- 11 but I just don't think so.
- 12 I think that in the modern scientific
- 13 surrounding that you basically type a article, but the
- 14 typing of the article compared to the design of the
- 15 structure, the wording of the sentence, the structure of
- 16 the conclusion, typing is only a very minor part.
- 17 So when you say "write article," I consider
- 18 write as a way starting from the design, the select of a
- 19 topic and to reach a conclusion and finally type them
- 20 and print them out. It's a whole procedure; so --
- 21 Q Let's see if we can get a better understanding
- 22 of one another.
- 23 A Sure. Okay.
- 24 Q You were in college, right?
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q Did you take some tests?
- 2 A I did.
- 3 Q Were some of them essays?
- 4 A Yes, they are.
- 5 Q Did you write the essay?
- 6 A Yes, I did.
- 7 Q Okay. I'm talking about when you write
- 8 something like writing an essay --
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q -- that's what I mean by "write," not type like
- 11 the court reporter is typing now.
- 12 A I understand.
- 13 Q Okay. That's my definition of "write,"
- 14 something that you write out in your own hand or that
- 15 you type out and compose as you go. Do you understand
- 16 that?
- 17 A Yes, I do.
- 18 Q Isn't it --
- 19 A And I --
- 20 Q Then isn't it true that the July 27, 1995 Zhang
- 21 draft article was actually written by the ChemRisk
- 22 Alameda and Irvine offices?
- 23 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 24 MR. WILKINSON: Object. Mischaracterizes the
- 25 document, assumes facts not in evidence that this is the

- 1 draft of the '97 article.
- THE WITNESS: Actually, following your definition, I
- 3 like that definition, I would not come up with that
- 4 definition myself.
- 5 "Write" in your definition is you type while
- 6 you compose, you compose something, you -- so your
- 7 example when I take a test in college, I write an essay,
- 8 sure. But when I write the essay, the ideas was mine,
- 9 the design of the structure was mine, the type is
- 10 mine -- was mine, or the handwriting was mine.
- 11 The -- either both the draft in TY 115 and the
- 12 1997 article I consider was a conclusion that -- or the
- 13 structure of the paragraph and the structure of the
- 14 document is structured by Dr. Zhang, is designed by him;
- 15 so there's a --
- 16 How do you say this?
- 17 So the -- the wording and the making that into
- 18 a printed document certainly was not by him, it was by a
- 19 person I believe in ChemRisk, but I do not re- -- I do
- 20 not consider the person who printed this document are
- 21 indeed can categorize as work and can view as who wrote
- 22 this article. That's -- "wrote" means you type while
- 23 you compose, but the compose part -- compose part is not
- 24 done by a person in ChemRisk alone.
- 25 BY MR. PRAGLIN:

- 1 Q Are you using the word "compose" and "write"
- 2 interchangeably?
- 3 A To a certain degree, yes.
- 4 Q That's different than type, isn't it?
- 5 A You can separate those two procedures out, yes.
- 6 Q Just so that we can be clear, let's set aside
- 7 typing.
- 8 A Okay.
- 9 Q Isn't it true that the July 27, 1995 version of
- 10 the Zhang article was written, and if you want to use
- 11 the word "composed" I'll say was composed, by ChemRisk
- 12 and not by Dr. Zhang?
- 13 MR. CASAS: Same objections.
- 14 MR. WILKINSON: Yes. Objection. Assumes facts not
- in evidence that this is a draft of the article,
- 16 mischaracterizes the documents, misstates the prior
- 17 testimony, asked and answered.
- 18 THE WITNESS: I believe that I will cat- -- I will
- 19 say that Dr. Zhang participated in composing the
- 20 document you just referred to.
- 21 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 22 Q Looking at the July 27, 1995 draft --
- 23 A Yeah.
- 24 Q -- of the Zhang article --
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q -- which words are Dr. Zhang's?
- 2 MR. WILKINSON: Again, same objections.
- 3 MR. CASAS: Same objections.
- 4 THE WITNESS: Although I -- I -- sitting here I
- 5 cannot identify which word. But around that time the
- 6 phone conversations, the communications we had with
- 7 Dr. Zhang were the basis for all the wording in this
- 8 document.
- 9 So Dr. Zhang, to my knowledge, and -- I think
- 10 participated in composing this document, although he
- 11 does not speak English, but that's only a minor point of
- 12 composing.
- 13 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 14 Q He doesn't write English either, does he?
- 15 A Most likely not. He -- he may write a couple
- 16 of English of city names or Brent Kerger's name in
- 17 English but not -- not extensively in writing a
- 18 paragraph.
- 19 Q Would you look at TY 113?
- 20 A Sure.
- 21 Q If Dr. Zhang wrote the July 27, '95 draft --
- 22 A Uh-huh.
- 23 Q -- then why does it say by ChemRisk, Alameda
- 24 California, Irvine, California, on that page?
- 25 MR. CASAS: Same objection.

- 1 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Assumes facts not in
- 2 evidence as to this being a draft of the '97 article.
- 3 THE WITNESS: I don't know. This is not the -- this
- 4 is not a document I wrote; so I do not know what the
- 5 reasoning of putting this cover page on.
- 6 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 7 Q Mr. Ye, if you didn't write this document, how
- 8 did it get in your file?
- 9 A Oh. The -- around that time there are
- 10 documents who -- which are wrote by Mr. Butler, or some
- 11 of them maybe by Brent Kerger, that they would provide
- 12 me with a copy. And those copies are -- if they are
- 13 still remaining in my file, that's because of -- I kept
- 14 it until today.
- 15 Q So this version of the Zhang article that's
- 16 TY 113 through 119 --
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q -- since you didn't write it and Dr. Zhang
- 19 didn't write it, it was either written by Dr. Kerger or
- 20 Dr. Butler or Dr. Corbett; is that your testimony?
- 21 A The material was, I'm sure -- I think it's that
- 22 Bill Butler or Brent Kerger's hand on the computer that
- 23 typed these pages, but the typing was based on a design
- 24 and the composing of the whole paragraph, and I believe
- 25 those composing part was a -- based on the

- 1 communication -- sorry, based on the communication with
- 2 Dr. Zhang.
- 3 Q Did Dr. Zhang ever provide ChemRisk with a
- 4 written outline in Dr. Zhang's own hand for the '97
- 5 article?
- 6 A I don't know. He may have. He may not. I
- 7 don't -- I don't remember that there were such page in
- 8 my document.
- 9 Q ChemRisk composed a writing plan for the Zhang
- 10 article, didn't it?
- 11 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Mischaracterizes the
- 12 document, assumes facts not in evidence.
- 13 THE WITNESS: There may -- there may be such pages
- 14 of the writing plan or you could even say a starting
- 15 plan, but I don't recall I saw such a page.
- 16 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 17 O Look at TY 120.
- 18 A Okay. Yes.
- 19 Q That's a writing plan drafted by ChemRisk for
- 20 the Zhang article, isn't it?
- 21 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Misstates the documents.
- 22 MR. CASAS: If you know.
- 23 MR. WILKINSON: Assumes facts not in evidence, calls
- 24 for speculation since he didn't write it.
- 25 THE WITNESS: I don't -- I don't know whether this

- 1 page -- this page has a very -- only one-third of this
- 2 page has some contents and -- and just based on this few
- 3 lines, I -- I don't know how -- why -- what this refers
- 4 to.
- 5 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 6 Q Well, you'd agree that if it got into your file
- 7 that you produced in response to the subpena and it's
- 8 written in English, that it was written by ChemRisk,
- 9 wouldn't you?
- 10 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 11 If you know.
- 12 THE WITNESS: I -- I'm not 100 percent sure but I --
- 13 I say more likely, yeah, sure.
- 14 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 15 Q And if you look at this draft version, July 27,
- 16 1995 that begins at TY 113 --
- 17 A Uh-huh.
- 18 Q -- and continues for several pages --
- 19 A Uh-huh.
- 20 Q -- on page TY 115 under "Introduction," it
- 21 begins "Zhang and Li (1987) conducted a series of
- 22 environmental and health studies for the area around and
- 23 the population living in the city of JinZhou, "right?
- 24 A Yes, that's what the sentence says.
- 25 Q Doesn't it tell you that that draft is a draft

- 1 of the '97 Zhang article?
- 2 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Mischaracterizes the
- 3 document.
- 4 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 5 MR. WILKINSON: Assumes facts not in evidence.
- No matter how many times you ask the question,
- 7 it doesn't make your question testimony, Gary.
- 8 THE WITNESS: I do not know this is a draft, no.
- 9 Just by -- by one sentence, certainly I do not conclude
- 10 that this is a draft of 1997 article.
- 11 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 12 Q So you don't think that this draft, beginning
- on TY 113, was drafted by ChemRisk --
- 14 MR. WILKINSON: Misstates --
- 15 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 16 Q -- is that your testimony?
- 17 MR. WILKINSON: Argumentative, misstates his
- 18 testimony.
- 19 That's not the question you asked.
- 20 THE WITNESS: I believe this is a document printed
- 21 on ChemRisk printer. I believe this document was typed
- 22 by a person in ChemRisk. Do I believe that this was
- 23 representing only ChemRisk's provision rather than
- 24 Zhang's provision, I disagree. I think this document
- 25 may represent Dr. Zhang's provision.

- 1 Since I did not write this document, I have to
- 2 read through this entire document to give you the answer
- 3 that whether I believe this is indeed believed by
- 4 Dr. Zhang or not, but I don't think that, correctly
- 5 speaking, that this document -- when you categorize this
- 6 document as kind of a sole idea from ChemRisk, I
- 7 don't -- I don't think that's true.
- 8 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 9 Q Look at page TY 115 --
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q -- the third paragraph down.
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q It says, "We," we, "contacted Dr. Zhang and
- 14 requested background information on his studies,"
- 15 correct?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q Doesn't that "we" refer to ChemRisk?
- 18 A Without read- -- reading the whole document, I
- 19 speculate "we" refer to ChemRisk, yes.
- 20 Q Don't you think it's more likely than not that
- 21 that "we" refers to ChemRisk?
- 22 A It's more likely than not.
- 23 MR. WILKINSON: Objection.
- MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 25 BY MR. PRAGLIN:

- 1 Q You don't need to read the whole article to say
- 2 that, do you?
- 3 A I can speculate to the degree that it's more
- 4 likely than --
- 5 MR. CASAS: Don't speculate.
- 6 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- 7 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 8 Q Speculate, it's a term of art, it has a legal
- 9 connotation, we don't want you to speculate.
- 10 A Sure.
- 11 Q But would you agree that that's the most likely
- 12 interpretation, is that the word "we" refers to
- 13 ChemRisk?
- 14 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 15 If you know.
- 16 THE WITNESS: It's likely, I will say.
- 17 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 18 Q Were you involved in the process of changing
- 19 the words on the page of the various draft versions of
- 20 the Zhang article leading up to the '97 article?
- 21 A I involved in the role that I communicated
- 22 what -- in English to -- into Chinese and talked with
- 23 Dr. Zhang. And I communicate what Dr. Zhang's revision
- 24 or change back to ChemRisk senior scientists. And in
- 25 that role, yes, I -- I -- I participated.

- 1 Q But you didn't have any input into choosing
- 2 which words went into the article; is that right?
- 3 A I don't think so.
- 4 Q That's correct?
- 5 A That's correct.
- 6 Q If you look at page TY 454, please --
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q -- this is a draft of the '97 Zhang article,
- 9 isn't it?
- 10 A Give me one moment. I have to look at it.
- 11 This looks like a draft, but I'm not sure this
- 12 is the draft for 1997 article. I have no way to
- 13 identify it one way or the other if it is --
- 14 Q Well, didn't --
- 15 A -- or is not.
- 16 Q Didn't you receive this draft dated
- 17 September 6, 1995 from Gwen Corbett and Brent Kerger in
- 18 the Irvine office on September 6, 1995 as their initial
- 19 comments on the Zhang article?
- 20 A That was what the fax page on TY 453 said, yes.
- 21 Q And so whose handwriting is that on the first
- 22 page of the September 6, '95 draft of the Zhang article,
- 23 TY 454?
- 24 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 25 THE WITNESS: I do not know.

- 1 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- Q It's not yours, is it?
- 3 A It doesn't look like mine.
- 4 Q And would it be either Brent Kerger or
- 5 Gwen Corbett?
- 6 MR. CASAS: If you know.
- 7 MR. WILKINSON: Same objection.
- 8 THE WITNESS: I do not. I don't know.
- 9 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 10 Q That's not Dr. Zhang's writing, is it?
- 11 A I do not know.
- 12 Q Well, it's in English, isn't it?
- 13 A It's in English, yes.
- 14 Q Doesn't that tell you that it's not Dr. Zhang's
- 15 writing?
- 16 A Not necessarily.
- 17 Q So you think that may be Dr. Zhang's writing;
- 18 is that your testimony?
- 19 MR. WILKINSON: Objection.
- 20 MR. CASAS: Objection. It's been asked and
- 21 answered.
- He doesn't know.
- 23 MR. WILKINSON: Argumentative.
- 24 THE WITNESS: I don't know.
- 25 BY MR. PRAGLIN:

- 1 Q And then some lines of text are crossed out on
- 2 this September 6, 1995 draft, correct?
- 3 A Agreed. Yes.
- 4 Q Who made those cross-outs?
- 5 A I do not know.
- 6 Q On the third page of the September 6, 1995
- 7 draft appears an earlier version of Table 1. Do you see
- 8 that?
- 9 A In this page?
- 10 Q Yes.
- 11 A Okay.
- 12 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vague.
- 13 Earlier than final?
- 14 MR. PRAGLIN: Earlier than the '97 Table 1. That's
- 15 what I meant.
- 16 THE WITNESS: I'll say that just based on face
- 17 value, this -- this table look like contains some value
- 18 that also contained in the Table 1 of 1997 article, but
- 19 I'm not sure this is the early version or how related
- 20 this document to the 1997 article.
- 21 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 22 Q Isn't it true that ChemRisk created Table 1 as
- 23 it appears on page TY 456?
- 24 MR. WILKINSON: Objection.
- 25 MR. CASAS: Objection. Vague and ambiguous.

- 1 THE WITNESS: I will say this document certainly --
- 2 because this -- I can say this. It's certainly typed or
- 3 printed from ChemRisk facilities, but I don't know who's
- 4 the original person who compose this table.
- 5 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 6 Q Well, you don't have a written version in
- 7 Chinese prepared by Dr. Zhang of Table 1 as it appears
- 8 on page TY 456, do you?
- 9 A I don't think I have.
- 10 Q Were you involved at all in the creation of
- 11 Table 1 as it appears on page TY 456?
- 12 A I may have, yes.
- 13 Q So you put some of the numbers in that table?
- 14 A I will say I contributed to identify some of
- 15 these numbers on this table.
- 16 Q There's some gaps on that table, there's some
- 17 blanks in the spaces, right?
- 18 A On this page it appears to be three gaps, yes.
- 19 Q Did you participate in filling in those gaps?
- 20 A I don't recall specifically whether I
- 21 participated in any attempt to fill this gap. I don't
- 22 know.
- 23 Q Do you know if ChemRisk ever had the actual
- 24 data from which this Table 1 was created as it appears
- 25 on page TY 456?

- 1 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vaque.
- 2 THE WITNESS: I do not.
- 3 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 4 Q You've never seen it, have you?
- 5 A I don't recall I seen it.
- 6 Q On page TY 458 --
- 7 A 458, sir, yes.
- 8 Q -- there's an earlier version of Figure 1 as it
- 9 appears in the April '97 Zhang article, correct?
- 10 A Again, I don't know whether this is the earlier
- 11 version but it look like to me a -- a map similar to the
- ones in the 1997 article, but I don't know whether this
- 13 is an earlier version. I don't know.
- 14 Q Well, why don't you compare --
- 15 A Okay.
- 16 Q -- page TY 458 --
- 17 A Okay.
- 18 Q -- with the map that's in Exhibit 2, the Zhang
- 19 article --
- 20 A Okay.
- 21 Q -- and tell me if they're the same.
- 22 A They're not identical.
- 23 Q Changes were made, right?
- 24 A Changes were made. Not changes were made.
- 25 They are -- they are different in some aspects, put it

- 1 that way.
- Q Weren't the changes that were made to Figure 1
- 3 in the Zhang article made by ChemRisk?
- 4 A First, I -- I -- I just testified that there's
- 5 a difference between these two pages in front of me; so
- 6 when you say changes of Zhang article, I assume I go
- 7 back to this -- Zhang's article. But change from what?
- 8 Compared to what? I don't know how you refer to the
- 9 change.
- 10 If you compare these two pages, they are
- 11 different, but I don't know whether this is the earlier
- 12 version of this chart or not. So by comparing them, if
- 13 there's a difference, I would not say that a change. It
- 14 is a -- it's just different.
- 15 Q Let me try and help you out.
- 16 A Sure.
- 17 Q You'd agree that the Zhang article map on
- 18 page 316 of Exhibit 2 was the final version of Figure 1,
- 19 wouldn't you?
- 20 A It's a version presented in 1997 article.
- 21 Whether it's a final depends on how you define "final."
- 22 Q Well, was there ever another version created by
- 23 ChemRisk after the '97 Zhang article, Figure 1 was
- 24 published?
- 25 A Not to my knowledge.

- 1 Q Okay. So if we call Figure 1 in the Zhang
- 2 article the one that existed as of 1997, right?
- 3 A Okay.
- 4 Q Is that a fair description?
- 5 A Repeat your description again, just try
- 6 speaking up.
- 7 Q In the Zhang '97 article --
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 the figure that's labeled "Figure 1" —
- 10 A Uh-huh. Yes.
- 11 Q -- had earlier versions of that figure, didn't
- 12 it?
- 13 A I will say so, yes.
- 14 Q And isn't the page Bates stamped TY 458 one of
- 15 those earlier versions?
- 16 MR. CASAS: If you know.
- 17 THE WITNESS: I do not. Could be.
- 18 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 19 Q Look in the bottom right corner --
- 20 A Okay.
- 21 Q -- of the footer.
- 22 A Oh.
- 23 Q It has a date of September 5, 1995. Do you see
- 24 that?
- 25 A I saw that, yes.

- 1 Q Doesn't that make it an earlier version?
- 2 A This make it a date earlier than the chart in
- 3 the '97 article, but it's not make -- to be a earlier
- 4 version, my understanding is there must be changes
- 5 based -- made based on this Figure 1 to, after many
- 6 versions in between, come up with the page presented in
- 7 '97 article, but I don't know that's the case.
- 8 I don't know the modification of words and
- 9 revision were actually made on Figure 1 of TY 458. I
- 10 just don't know.
- 11 Q You don't know that ChemRisk had a graphics
- 12 department that worked on this Figure 1 of the Zhang
- 13 article?
- 14 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Argumentative, misstates
- 15 his testimony.
- 16 THE WITNESS: I know there is a graphic
- 17 department -- graphics department in ChemRisk and I know
- 18 they contributed to the figure presented in this
- 19 article, but I do not know the link between this page
- 20 and this page.
- 21 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 22 Q And when you say "this page and this page,"
- 23 you're talking about page TY 458 and the Figure 1 that's
- 24 in the Zhang '97 article?
- 25 A Correct.

- On page TY 458 dated September 5, 1995 --
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q -- at the bottom under the words "Figure 1" --
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q -- there's a description and it says, "JinZhou
- 6 Area: Including The Chromium Contaminated Area,"
- 7 correct?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Someone deleted that description by the time
- 10 the figure was published in the '97 article, didn't
- 11 they?
- 12 A Well, for someone, to put in your phrase,
- 13 "delete" that sentence, we are assuming -- I think you
- 14 are assuming that the revision were made based on this
- 15 TY 458 exhibit to come up with the chart presented in
- 16 1997 article. And that that's a fact I -- I do not
- 17 totally disagree with you, that's a fact I don't know.
- 18 I cannot confirm that one way or the other.
- 19 Q So you have no idea how the description of
- 20 Figure 1 on page TY 458 got deleted?
- 21 A I do not have any idea that the description in
- 22 Figure 1, why that different from the description in the
- 23 Zhang 1997 article.
- 24 Q Dr. Zhang didn't create any of the graphics in
- 25 the '97 article, did he?

- 1 MR. CASAS: If you know.
- 2 THE WITNESS: I would say -- actually, I think that
- 3 in Dr. Zhang's material in the five transcript I
- 4 translated, I remember I saw similar chart as Figure 1
- 5 of the 1997 article. I saw similar charts.
- 6 So when you say whether Dr. Zhang created that
- 7 or not, I believe at point of time he created similar
- 8 charts to the Figure 1.
- 9 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 10 Q Mr. Ye, try and listen to the question. The
- 11 question was Dr. Zhang didn't create any of the graphics
- 12 in the '97 article, did he?
- 13 MR. CASAS: That's --
- 14 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vaque.
- MR. CASAS: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 16 Are you saying did he do this drawing in the
- 17 '97 article or did he prepare versions of that?
- 18 MR. PRAGLIN: I didn't say anything about versions.
- 19 Q I'm talking about the graphics that appear in
- 20 Exhibit 2, the '97 article, isn't it true Dr. Zhang
- 21 didn't create any of those?
- 22 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vaque, asked and
- 23 answered.
- 24 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 25 THE WITNESS: I -- again, if you mean Dr. Zhang

- 1 didn't print, didn't print this page, didn't -- I agree
- 2 with you, he didn't print this page. But I saw similar
- 3 page like -- similar chart like this in his manuscript;
- 4 so if you consider that what in his manuscript is a part
- 5 of the process of creating, I will say he participated
- 6 in the creating -- creation of this chart.
- 7 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 8 Q So is it your testimony that you sent Dr. Zhang
- 9 earlier versions of the Figure 1 that ended up in the
- 10 '97 article?
- 11 MR. WILKINSON: That's not his testimony.
- 12 MR. CASAS: Objection. That misstates his
- 13 testimony.
- 14 THE WITNESS: That's not what I said.
- I -- I said -- I think that Dr. Zhang
- 16 partic- -- to my knowledge, Dr. Zhang has very similar
- 17 chart as Figure 1 in his manuscript.
- I can find that manuscript if you give me
- 19 time.
- 20 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 21 Q I understand that you're saying that he had
- 22 similar figures in his earlier reports pre-1995.
- 23 A Good. That's what I'm -- that's what I mean.
- 24 Q I'm asking something completely different.
- 25 A Okay.

- 1 Q Isn't it true that after 1995 Dr. Zhang didn't
- 2 participate in the creation of any of the figures that
- 3 ended up in the '97 article?
- 4 A That's not what my understanding. Dr. Zhang
- 5 participated. "Participated" means -- not necessarily
- 6 means he has to print or has to draw a line, but
- 7 "participated" means he review the material, he provides
- 8 suggestions verbally or in writing. Those are
- 9 participation.
- 10 Q You don't have in your file any faxes or
- 11 letters to Dr. Zhang of the drafts leading up to the '97
- 12 article, do you?
- 13 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Assumes facts not in
- 14 evidence, misstates the documents.
- 15 THE WITNESS: I do not have a -- in my document I do
- 16 not find a copy of a draft version of the 1997 article,
- 17 but I did find version in Chinese which I faxed to
- 18 Dr. Zhang contains very similar conclusion as the 1997
- 19 article. That's around the time the communication of
- 20 this conclusion was back and forth.
- 21 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 22 Q On Exhibit 2 there are some histograms --
- 23 A Oh, yes.
- Q -- on the last two pages, right?
- 25 A There are.

- 1 Q Those are called histograms, right?
- 2 A They are. They are. Correct, that's the
- 3 institutional term.
- 4 Q Dr. Zhang didn't create those histograms, did
- 5 he?
- 6 A Dr. Zhang provided the numbers for those
- 7 histograms.
- 8 Q But the histograms were created as they appear
- 9 on the page in Exhibit 2 by ChemRisk, weren't they?
- 10 A The --
- 11 MR. CASAS: Object. It's vague and ambiguous.
- 12 THE WITNESS: Well, if you mean "creation" is just
- 13 plotted, yes, it was done by ChemRisk. If you mean by
- "creation" means -- but this plot is -- has to be based
- on some number and this number are from Dr. Zhang. I
- 16 put it that way.
- 17 Numbers are from Dr. Zhang. The plot of the
- 18 number is done by ChemRisk.
- 19 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 20 Q Didn't ChemRisk omit all of Dr. Zhang's water
- 21 quality tests over 5 parts per million chromium from the
- 22 histograms?
- 23 A Nothing I -- no, I -- I don't know. I don't
- 24 remember if there is a omission.
- 25 Q Isn't it true that the histograms only go up to

- 1 5 parts per million?
- 2 A There's a -- no. Actually, there's a category
- 3 on this chart says 5.0 and more; so if there are 5.0 and
- 4 more, for example, 10 or 20, this chart contains that
- 5 category.
- 6 Q Dr. Zhang took water quality tests that showed
- 7 more than 5 parts per million chromium in China, didn't
- 8 he?
- 9 A At a point of time I believe he did.
- 10 Q And none of those are represented on the
- 11 histogram, are they?
- 12 A The number on this histogram are provided by
- 13 Dr. Zhang. And this number, to my knowledge, are not
- 14 inconsistent with the -- with the statement you just
- 15 made, which is at a point of time he showed a -- a --
- 16 a -- a -- a 5.0 and above. Is that what you said?
- 17 Q Let's try and answer the question, please,
- 18 Mr. Ye.
- 19 A Sure.
- 20 Q Isn't it true that none of Dr. Zhang's water
- 21 quality tests that showed 5 parts per million chromium
- or more were included in the histograms?
- 23 A Hold on for a moment. Let me -- let me -- let
- 24 me read the '97 article a little bit more, which I did
- 25 not get time to read it.

- 1 I don't --
- 2 Here is my answer to your question. I don't
- 3 know.
- 4 There is a category on this chart set at
- 5 .0 and more; so if they are measurements that are
- 6 5.0 and more, it would be printed on this chart, but
- 7 it's may -- it would be printed on this chart. And I
- 8 know the number from -- for this chart are all coming
- 9 from Dr. Zhang. And I can show you if you want me to
- 10 find -- I remember which table.
- 11 Q So you were involved in the process of taking
- 12 Dr. Zhang's water quality tests and putting them in the
- 13 histogram?
- 14 A I was asked by Brent Kerger to -- or
- 15 Bill Butler to -- to provide or to identify the page
- 16 from Dr. Zhang contains the number to be plotted in --
- 17 in this chart, in Figure 2.
- 18 Q You'd agree that the histograms don't show any
- 19 water quality tests at 5 parts per million chromium or
- 20 above, wouldn't you?
- 21 A Just from the graphics, it's hard to tell, and
- 22 I'll tell you why, which is if they are -- because if
- 23 they are --
- 24 For example, I will use the first example here,
- 25 first chart on this page.

- 2 they are water wells, measurement that is 5.0 or more,
- 3 it would appear in this part of the chart. But due to
- 4 the graphics, I think that is not a table of at least
- 5 how many water wells have 5.0 and more; so if it's one
- 6 water well or two water well, I have to defer this to --
- 7 to the graphics department.
- But I -- I don't know how -- how that being
- 9 shown on this -- on this chart, whether it's just too
- 10 small to tell, whether it's too -- because this chart
- 11 goes all the way up to 80 wells in about a -- I don't
- 12 know whether that's a -- a inch or half an inch, range.
- 13 So 2 out of 80, must be very tiny.
- 14 So if the two are actually plotted here, we may
- 15 not just tell this by -- by eye. It's very little. I
- 16 don't know. Just by reading this chart without a
- 17 number, I would -- I would not.
- 18 Q Looking at the histograms in the '97 Zhang
- 19 article --
- 20 A Uh-huh.
- 22 represented at 5 parts per million chromium or above, do
- 23 you?
- 24 A You do not see but doesn't mean it's not for
- 25 that chart. I don't know. I don't know whether the

- 1 number presented on this part of the chart is -- is a
- 2 number 2 or indeed a number zero. I have to go back and
- 3 check.
- 4 Q Looking at Exhibit 2, the Zhang article, you'd
- 5 agree that the only two authors listed are Zhang and Li,
- 6 wouldn't you?
- 7 A I agree with that.
- 8 Q It doesn't list ChemRisk, does it?
- 9 A Does not.
- 10 Q It doesn't list Kerger, does it?
- 11 A Does not.
- 12 Q It doesn't list Butler, does it?
- 13 A Does not.
- 14 Q It doesn't list Corbett, does it?
- 15 A No, it does not.
- 16 Q It doesn't list you, does it?
- 17 A No, it does not.
- 18 Q But Kerger, Butler, Corbett and yourself all
- 19 helped write the Zhang article, didn't you?
- 20 A We -- I will speak for myself.
- 21 I participated and contribute to organizing
- 22 some of the material to be published in the 1997
- 23 article.
- I'm not sure I would be -- consider myself as
- 25 who wrote it or who author it, but I -- I will say that

- 1 I contributed to it.
- 2 Q Let me ask you first: At some point in
- 3 the evolution of the '97 Zhang article, wasn't
- 4 Brent Kerger's name put on the paper as an author?
- 5 A I don't recall I saw Brent Kerger's name as
- 6 author. I don't recall that it means that there is not,
- 7 but I just don't recall.
- 8 Q Look at page TY 469 from Exhibit 1.
- 9 A Sure.
- 10 Repeat the page number again, please.
- 11 O 469.
- 12 A Okay. Yes. Oh, okay.
- 13 Q It lists Brent Kerger and JinDong Zhang as the
- 14 authors, doesn't it?
- 15 A No.
- 16 MR. WILKINSON: "Please Address Correspondence to."
- 17 THE WITNESS: No.
- 18 MR. WILKINSON: Misstates the document.
- 19 THE WITNESS: Stated prepared by Dr. Zhang and
- 20 Dr. Li, and there is a "Please Address Correspondence
- 21 to: Dr. Zhang c/o Brent Kerger."
- 22 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 23 Q That means care of Brent Kerger?
- 24 A Yes.
- Q Why was correspondence as of November 14, 1995

- 1 to be sent to Dr. Zhang care of Brent Kerger?
- 2 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 3 If you know.
- 4 THE WITNESS: I do not. Actually, I can tell you
- 5 one thing. This is not a fax sent by me.
- 6 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 7 O You never received this document?
- 8 A This is not -- this is a document we sent out,
- 9 I think, sent out from ChemRisk-McLaren/Hart. I -- I
- 10 don't know. Hold on.
- 11 Q Are you looking at page TY 468?
- 12 A Yes. I'm looking at the cover fax page trying
- 13 to identify whether this is a fax page from Irvine
- 14 office, which is the Irvine ChemRisk office, or a fax
- 15 page from Alameda office.
- 16 Q Well, you can see right on there it's from the
- 17 Irvine office to you --
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q -- from Brent Kerger, can't you?
- 20 A Yes, I saw that.
- 21 Q So that means that the November 14, 1995 draft
- 22 beginning at TY 469 --
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q -- and running through TY 476 --
- 25 A Uh-huh.

- 1 Q -- was sent to you by the Irvine office,
- 2 doesn't it?
- 3 A It looks like that way, yes.
- 4 Q And that's how it got in your file, isn't it?
- 5 A I believe so.
- 6 Q And so why was correspondence to be addressed
- 7 to Dr. Zhang care of Brent Kerger at the Irvine office
- 8 of ChemRisk as of November 14, 1995?
- 9 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 10 THE WITNESS: I -- since it's a document sent to me
- 11 by Brent Kerger, you would probably better ask him. I
- 12 don't know. That's his -- when he print this document,
- 13 that's the way he had it.
- 14 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 15 Q Dr. Kerger's note on his fax cover page to you
- 16 says "Please review and give copy to Billy B. Thanks.
- 17 Send edits to me or call me," right?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q Were any edits made to this November 14, '95
- 20 draft of the Zhang article?
- 21 A There might be. I don't recall. I don't
- 22 recall I made edits or not.
- 24 November 14, '95 draft that the article was to be
- 25 submitted to Science of the Total Environment or

- 1 Environmental Research?
- 2 A Hold on. Which page are you on?
- 3 Q TY 469.
- 4 A Okay. "Submitted to Science of the Total
- 5 Environment (or Environmental Research)."
- 6 Yes, I saw that.
- 7 Q Those are two separate scientific journals,
- 8 aren't they?
- 9 A I don't know. They may be. They might be.
- 10 Q Was the Zhang article submitted to either the
- 11 journal Science of the Total Environment or the journal
- 12 Environmental Research?
- 13 A The Zhang article was sent to I believe the
- 14 JOEM abbreviation and the Archive -- a journal start
- 15 with Archive, not those two names match these two names,
- 16 but I don't know whether this is another way to refer to
- 17 those two journals. To be honest, I -- I was not a
- 18 regular reader of these two journals, so I -- I wouldn't
- 19 know.
- 20 Q Who chose the journals that the Zhang article
- 21 was submitted to?
- 22 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 23 THE WITNESS: Either by someone in Irvine's office
- 24 or under the direction of Brent Kerger or be both.
- 25 BY MR. PRAGLIN:

- 1 Q And when you say "Irvine office," you're
- 2 talking about ChemRisk's Irvine office, right?
- 3 A Correct.
- 4 Can we take a break after you --
- 5 Q Sure.
- 6 A Once you feel comfortable. I'm okay to go on
- 7 for a few more minutes.
- 8 Q Okay.
- 9 A Okay.
- 10 Q Still on the November 14, '95 draft --
- 11 A Okay.
- 12 Q -- on page TY 471 --
- 13 A 471. Okay.
- 14 Q -- there are some cross-outs of language
- 15 there. Do you see that?
- 16 A Yes, I saw that.
- 17 Q Whose cross-outs are they?
- 18 A The --
- 19 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 20 THE WITNESS: I don't know who cross it but the
- 21 letters appear on the bottom of that could be
- 22 Bill Butler's.
- 23 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- Q It's not your handwriting; is that true?
- 25 A Doesn't look like my handwriting.

- 1 Q And you recognize it as possibly Bill Butler's
- 2 handwriting?
- 3 A Possible. Only possible.
- 4 Q And then the next page, page TY 472, there's
- 5 handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting that is?
- 6 Same person?
- 7 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 8 MR. CASAS: If you know.
- 9 THE WITNESS: I don't know. I do not know one way
- 10 or the other.
- 11 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 12 Q On page TY 473 --
- 13 A Okay.
- 14 Q -- the third line from the bottom, someone has
- 15 crossed out the word "adequately" in the phrase "These
- 16 results do not adequately support such a relationship."
- 17 Do you see that?
- 18 A Yes, I saw that.
- 19 0 Whose edit is that?
- 20 A I don't know because when -- when someone
- 21 handwriting something at least I can pick a reasonable
- 22 guess, but if it's only a cross-off line, I -- I -- that
- 23 could be anyone.
- 24 Q Given that the edits that are in handwriting --
- 25 A Uh-huh.

- 1 Q -- on the November 14, '95 draft of the Zhang
- 2 article are in English, wouldn't you agree that they
- 3 were not made by Dr. Zhang?
- 4 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 5 THE WITNESS: The handwriting on here is certainly
- 6 not Dr. Zhang's.
- 7 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 8 Q On page TY 475 there are some handwritten notes
- 9 on the histograms, correct?
- 10 A Yes, there are.
- 11 Q Is any of that writing yours?
- 12 A I don't know. It doesn't look like mine but --
- 13 Q Do you have in your files a document evidencing
- 14 transmittal of this November 14, 1995 draft to Dr. Zhang
- in China or some other place?
- 16 MR. CASAS: If you know without looking at the
- 17 documents.
- 18 THE WITNESS: I do not. I do not. I have to look
- 19 into my document. I don't -- when I prepare my
- 20 document, I don't recall seeing such a document but I
- 21 have to search for them.
- 22 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 23 Q I've looked and I haven't seen one.
- 24 You don't have any reason to believe there's
- one in there, do you?

- 1 A I have no reason to believe there isn't one in
- 2 there.
- 3 Q The next page is TY 477 and this is a fax from
- 4 you to Brent Kerger. Do you see that?
- 5 A Yes. Look like my handwriting, yes.
- 6 Q And it's dated November 16, 1995, which is two
- 7 days after the November 14, '95 draft of the Zhang
- 8 article, right?
- 9 A Right.
- 10 Q And you say, "Hi Brent: Please review the
- 11 graphics. Any edits, just fax it back. I will make the
- 12 change."
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q Right?
- 15 So you were making changes on graphics in the
- 16 Zhang article; is that right?
- 17 A I was making edits to prepare for the final
- 18 print.
- 19 Q And then if you look at page TY 479 --
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q -- is that one of the graphics that was
- transmitted to Dr. Kerger on November 16, 1995?
- 23 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 24 THE WITNESS: Could be. I have no reason to say one
- 25 way or the other. Based -- based on the sequence of

- 1 these two pages, this could be a page included in the
- 2 fax, so --
- 3 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 4 Q Did Dr. Kerger or someone in the Irvine
- 5 ChemRisk office delete the description under Figure 1 on
- 6 page TY 479 before it made its way into the '97 Zhang
- 7 article?
- 8 MR. CASAS: Objection to form.
- 9 Only if you know.
- 10 THE WITNESS: I -- I do not. I do not recall
- 11 changes -- further changes on -- on this exhibit, or how
- 12 this exhibit related to the final -- related to the
- 13 graphics in the 1997 article.
- 14 MR. PRAGLIN: You had asked for a break. Why don't
- 15 we take one.
- 16 THE WITNESS: Yes. Thank you.
- 17 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Going off the record. The time
- 18 is 2:38.
- 19 (Off the record.)
- 20 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on the record. The
- 21 time is 2:51. Please begin.
- 22 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 23 Q Mr. Ye, I had asked you before our last break
- 24 about the November 14, 1995 draft.
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q Now, I wanted to make sure that I didn't
- 2 misspeak. Would you go to TY 89, please?
- 3 A TY 89. Certainly. TY 89. Yes.
- 4 Q TY 89 is actually dated both November 14 and
- 5 November 16, '95, do you see that? At the bottom it has
- 6 a date of November 16, 1995.
- 7 A Oh. Yeah. I saw that.
- 8 Q Why was that done, do you know?
- 9 A The -- the -- the date on the bottom of the
- 10 page, which is November 16th, I think is a date that --
- 11 when the file was printed, that computer
- 12 automatically -- in this setting, the computer
- 13 automatically put a date on the bottom. But what you
- 14 write on the page stays as, in this case, two days
- 15 earlier.
- 16 Q So the November 14, '95 draft of the Zhang
- 17 article was on ChemRisk's computer; is that right?
- 18 A I believe so. I believe so.
- 19 Q If you go to TY 102.
- 20 A 102. Sure. Sure.
- 21 Q Now, this appears to be an update of the
- 22 November 16, '95 draft, and it also bears a date at the
- 23 bottom of November 25, 1995, which tells me based upon
- 24 your last answer that this was printed out on
- November 25, '95; is that right?

- 1 A I think so.
- 2 Q And if you look at the face page of this draft
- 3 that begins on TY 102 --
- 4 A Okay.
- 6 changed and it's no longer Environmental Health
- 7 Perspectives or American Journal of Public Health but
- 8 it's Archives of Environmental Health, correct?
- 9 A Correct.
- 10 Q Now, the two articles, the two journals that
- 11 are crossed out, Environmental Health Perspectives and
- 12 American Journal of Public Health --
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q -- was the article submitted to those journals
- 15 as well?
- 16 A I don't know. Not to my knowledge. I -- I did
- 17 not submit it to those two journals.
- 18 Q I'm having trouble figuring out how, on
- 19 November 14, '95, the two journals are Science of the
- 20 Total Environment and Environmental Research --
- 21 A Uh-huh.
- 22 Q -- but then on November 16th the two journals
- 23 that are crossed out are different, they're
- 24 Environmental Health Perspectives and American Journal
- of Public Health, and they're crossed out and a fifth

- 1 journal, which is Archives of Environmental Health, is
- 2 listed. Do you see that?
- 3 A I see Archives of Environmental Health listed,
- 4 yeah.
- 5 Q So those are five journals in addition to JOEM
- 6 that have been listed on drafts of the Zhang article,
- 7 right?
- 8 A Hold on for a moment. Let me compare the --
- 9 Q You want to compare TY 89 --
- 10 A Correct.
- 11 Q -- and TY 102?
- 12 A Correct. I want to see whether those two name
- 13 crossed in TY 102 are the two names appear on TY 89.
- 14 Q Please confirm for me. I think they're not.
- 15 A Okay.
- 16 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. The documents speak for
- 17 themselves.
- 18 THE WITNESS: The names are different, yeah.
- 19 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 20 Q So that means that there were five journals
- 21 whose names were on the various drafts of the Zhang '97
- 22 article, right?
- 23 A Could be five. I -- I don't know.
- Q Well, there was JOEM, right?
- 25 A Uh-huh.

- 1 Q Yes?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q And there was Science of the Total Environment,
- 4 right?
- 5 A That's a name of a journal, I believe, yeah.
- 6 Q And there was Environmental Research, right?
- 7 A That's -- yes.
- 8 Q And there was Archives of Environmental Health,
- 9 right?
- 10 A That's a name, yes.
- 11 Q And there was Environmental Health
- 12 Perspectives, right?
- 13 A I don't know whether Environmental Health
- 14 Perspectives different from Environmental Research.
- 15 They could be the same. Just different names.
- 16 Q And there was also American Journal of Public
- 17 Health, right?
- 18 A That's a -- that's a different journal. That
- 19 was a different journal.
- 20 O So there were at least four to six different
- 21 journals whose names were on the drafts of the Zhang
- 22 article, right?
- 23 A That's a name appear on these two document,
- 24 yeah. Four --
- Q Who kept putting those names on the drafts?

- 1 A Could be Brent Kerger, could be Bill Butler,
- 2 could be either of them or anyone else, but -- yeah.
- 3 Q Was the Zhang article submitted to any of those
- 4 other journals besides JOEM and Archives of
- 5 Environmental Health?
- 6 A Not to my knowledge, no.
- 7 Q Going back to TY 102 --
- 8 A Uh-huh.
- 9 Q -- which is the November 16, '95 draft, and it
- 10 runs through TY 112 --
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q -- on the face page --
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 O -- there's a footnote for ShuKun Li and it
- 15 appears to say "Recently deceased." Do you see that?
- 16 A Yes, I saw that.
- 17 Q Why was that there?
- 18 A I don't know. I -- I think that might be the
- 19 person who write on this page thought Li was deceased.
- 20 That's appear on this page that must be the reasoning.
- 21 Q You're saying the person who wrote this page
- 22 thought that Dr. Li was deceased?
- 23 A Who, I will say, typed, printed, composed,
- 24 printed, at least this page thought Dr. Li was deceased.
- 25 Q Did you ever hear that Dr. Li was deceased?

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q As you sit here now, do you know if Dr. Li is
- 3 deceased?
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q And you have no information as to how this
- 6 person who wrote the page TY 102 got the impression that
- 7 Dr. Li was recently deceased; is that your testimony?
- 8 A That's my belief.
- 9 Q Now, this November 16, 95' draft which begins
- 10 on TY 102 --
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q -- has some shaded edits throughout the pages.
- 13 Do you see that?
- 14 A I saw that.
- 15 Q Does the shading mean that that's language that
- 16 is added and the cross-outs means that that's language
- 17 that was deleted?
- 18 A I do not know. This is not my -- this is in my
- 19 production to -- for your subpena but it's not -- I -- I
- 20 don't have a recollection that I made such edits, so --
- 21 Q These edits were not made by Dr. Zhang, were
- 22 they?
- 23 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vaque.
- 24 THE WITNESS: Again on the computer, not
- 25 Dr. Zhang's. Discussed with him and come up with the

- 1 edits. Could be Dr. Zhang.
- 2 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 3 Q Are you aware of anybody who was told by
- 4 Dr. Zhang to make these edits?
- 5 A I don't recall. I don't recall who made those
- 6 edits and whether, in the procedure of making those
- 7 edits, what happened or what went into that person's
- 8 mind. I -- I -- I can say with quite a -- some
- 9 confidence this was not my work.
- 10 Q On page TY 106 --
- 11 A Uh-huh.
- 12 Q -- the first paragraph, the last sentence --
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q -- it's in the shaded part and it appears to
- 15 say, "Thus, it is apparent that the increased mortality
- 16 rate was not due to the contaminated water."
- 17 Do you see that?
- 18 A I saw that sentence.
- 19 Q You don't know who wrote that?
- 20 A I cannot remember who wrote that, no.
- 21 Q But it wasn't you, right?
- 22 A As I remember -- since I don't remember, it's
- 23 unlikely to be me but it could be me. I just don't
- 24 remember who wrote it. If I -- if I wrote it, I -- I
- 25 may have a better memory of it. But since I don't

- 1 remember, so you can -- you can say that it's likely not
- 2 be me.
- 3 Q And since it's in English it wasn't Dr. Zhang,
- 4 right?
- 5 MR. CASAS: Object. Calls for speculation.
- 6 THE WITNESS: Dr. Zhang may have contributed to it
- 7 in a Chinese version which ended in this English
- 8 sentence.
- 9 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 10 Q If Dr. Zhang contributed that language in a
- 11 Chinese version, it's not in your file, is it?
- 12 A Well, I -- I did not specifically look for this
- 13 sentence so I do not know whether it is in my
- 14 900 pages. There is no sentence like this, I -- I do
- 15 not -- I don't know. If I have to -- if I -- if I'm
- 16 asked to say one way or the other definitely, I have to
- 17 just look for this page -- look for this sentence to see
- 18 similar Chinese through all of these documents, but I
- 19 did not.
- 20 Q As you sit here now, you have no recollection
- 21 of having received a Chinese document from Dr. Zhang
- 22 telling you to write that language that says, "Thus, it
- 23 is apparent that the increased mortality rate was not
- 24 due to the contaminated water," do you?
- 25 A I do not recall a specific sentence or a place

- 1 contains such a specific sentence in my material, no.
- 3 ChemRisk was making edits to the Zhang article in the
- 4 November '95 time frame?
- 5 A Make edits, make editorial change? November
- 6 '95.
- Well, I -- I do not -- I cannot say
- 8 specifically for November. But around that period of
- 9 time there are editorial changes here and there in
- 10 ChemRisk, fair to say; so maybe it happened in October,
- 11 but I -- I do not -- I cannot put a time frame on it.
- 12 Q On page TY 107 --
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q -- would you agree there is considerable
- 15 editing on that page?
- 16 A Well, there are some changes on this page, or
- 17 appear to be some changes. I mean, changes -- by
- 18 "changes" I mean the cross and letters in shade. I
- 19 don't know what the meaning of letters in shade, whether
- 20 they're emphasized what -- or something. But appear to
- 21 be a -- on the third I will say or around a quarter.
- 22 I cannot quantify that -- what is a substantial
- 23 change, but there are some changes on this page.
- 24 Q Looking at page TY 107, wouldn't you agree that
- 25 that page was considerably revised?

- 1 MR. CASAS: Objection. Vague and ambiguous.
- 2 THE WITNESS: There are changes made. Consider- --
- 3 I -- I -- I don't know. They're just revised at this --
- 4 the document speaks for itself.
- 5 You look at this document and you will say oh,
- 6 changes are made. Yeah, sure, changes are made. And
- 7 they're made more than one places, I can -- I can say
- 8 that. And made into more than one sentences, that's
- 9 true.
- 10 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 11 Q In fact, entire sentences are deleted, aren't
- 12 they? Crossed out?
- 13 A If "cross out" means delete, then there is a
- 14 sentence entirely crossed out.
- 15 Q And if "shading" means rewritten, then entire
- 16 sentences were rewritten, right?
- 17 A There's one sentence shaded entirely.
- 18 Q And do you see in the large paragraph the third
- 19 line from the bottom --
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q -- it says, "environmental factors not related
- 22 to the chromium (VI) contamination may be a source of
- 23 the variation in these cancer rates," and it was changed
- 24 to read "environmental factors not related to the
- 25 chromium (VI) contamination are the likely source of the

- variation in these cancer rates," wasn't it?
- 2 A There are edits just like what you described in
- 3 this document. Yes, I agree.
- 4 Q And you can look at Exhibit 2, the '97 Zhang
- 5 article, and confirm for yourself that that was the
- 6 final language in the article? It's on the last page,
- 7 the middle column, we read it before.
- 8 A I -- I -- I am tempted to just take your word
- 9 for it but just to make sure I'm on the same page with
- 10 you, so me -- let me have a look at this.
- 11 The sentence you just mentioned, I saw them
- 12 appear in the 1997 article, yes.
- 13 Q So whoever rewrote that sentence was the person
- 14 whose authorship ended up in the final Zhang '97
- 15 article, right, for that sentence?
- 16 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vague and compound.
- 17 THE WITNESS: I -- the sentence -- the same sentence
- 18 appeared, I agree. And the person who made a change in
- 19 here, in my Exhibit 107, I would say made his
- 20 contribution in English word to 198- -- 1997 article.
- 21 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 22 Q In all of the 925 pages that you produced for
- 23 me --
- 24 A Uh-huh.
- 25 Q -- you don't have a document written by

- 1 Dr. Zhang telling you to make that change, do you?
- 2 A I don't recall seeing such a -- a fax or a
- 3 Chinese version specifically, but I think that if I
- 4 looked into the 900 or so pages, I will find similar
- 5 statement to this from Dr. Zhang.
- 6 Q And now if you look at page 109, TY 109 --
- 7 A Yes.
- 9 correspondence addressed to Dr. Zhang care of you at
- 10 your home address, right?
- 11 A Yes, that's my home address.
- 12 Q Who made that change as of November 25, 1995?
- 13 A I don't know.
- 14 Q It wasn't you?
- 15 A I don't know. This could be me, but I don't
- 16 recall that I typed this document.
- 17 Q Well, you didn't have the authority to decide
- 18 that the journal would be corresponding with you rather
- 19 than with ChemRisk, did you?
- 20 A I do not -- I do not have the authority to
- 21 decide but I have the authority to reject. I have the
- 22 authority to decline, to say I -- you know, don't I --
- 23 I'm not -- I feel comfortable speaking Chinese, don't
- 24 contact me. I could do that.
- 25 Q Well, did someone at ChemRisk come to you and

- 1 say Tony, we'd like to make you the contact person for
- 2 the journals with the Zhang article?
- 3 A I --
- 4 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 5 THE WITNESS: I think they are. There were people
- 6 asked me to be the contact person. And I -- I take that
- 7 as a compliment to my ability to speak both languages
- 8 and then I proudly accepted that role.
- 9 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 10 Q Did you establish some special relationship
- 11 with Dr. Zhang?
- 12 A When you say "special," I -- I don't think that
- 13 I would categorize it that -- I would describe my
- 14 relationship with Dr. Zhang in that way. There is no
- 15 special relationship.
- 16 Certainly I -- I liked Dr. Zhang and I
- 17 considered him as a very experienced peer or researcher
- 18 I respect, but nothing more than that.
- 19 Q He was a professional relationship, right?
- 20 A I would say that way, yes.
- 21 Q You were the translator, right?
- 22 A I was.
- 23 Q You were not his friend, were you?
- 24 A Well, "friend" definition is very broad. I
- 25 consider "friend" definition is very large. You could

- 1 consider a professional relationship to be with some
- 2 personal like -- if you call it personal like or
- 3 personal is a friendship, that's a friendship.
- 4 Q But after the Zhang article was published, you
- 5 made no effort to keep up your contact with Dr. Zhang,
- 6 you only responded to his contacts, right?
- 7 A That's what I did, right. But I was not a very
- 8 active person in contacting my current friends. I -- I
- 9 was slow in that.
- 10 Q In all the time that you were involved in this
- 11 Zhang article, did it ever cross your mind who's paying
- 12 for all of this work?
- 13 A I know ChemRisk is paying, or McLaren/Hart is
- 14 paying.
- 15 Q Wasn't ChemRisk billing PG&E for this work?
- 16 A I believe they did. I don't --
- 17 Q Did you ever tell Dr. Zhang that ChemRisk was
- 18 working for PG&E?
- 19 A Yes, I did.
- 20 O You did?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q You --
- 23 A Actually, in one of my documents in this pile,
- 24 if you want me I can find it for you but I think you
- 25 probably can find it yourself, too. There's a piece of

- 1 paper I remember I saw Dr. Zhang write in Chinese with
- 2 a -- in between a English letter -- three English
- 3 letters "PG&E." That has confirmed my communication to
- 4 him of who is the interested party in this matter.
- 5 MR. PRAGLIN: Let's mark as the next exhibit --
- 6 THE REPORTER: Exhibit 12.
- 7 MR. PRAGLIN: -- Exhibit 12 --
- 8 THE WITNESS: Good.
- 9 MR. PRAGLIN: -- a letter that you sent to
- 10 Dr. Zhang. It's Bates stamped TY 419 and 420.
- 11 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 12 was
- 12 marked for identification, a copy of
- which is attached hereto.)
- 14 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 15 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 16 Q Is this a copy of a letter that you wrote to
- 17 Dr. Zhang on or about July 5, 1995?
- 18 A Look like one, yes.
- 19 Q And he --
- 20 A Look like a English translation --
- 21 Sorry. Let me rephrase it.
- 22 Look like a English translation of a letter I
- 23 sent in Chinese to Dr. Zhang.
- 24 Q And in the first paragraph, you introduce
- 25 yourself, don't you?

- 1 A Yes, I did.
- 2 Q And you say, "I am working at McLaren/Hart
- 3 Alameda office as a researcher. I am the translator of
- 4 your papers," right?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q And then you say, "Entrusted by Dr. Brent, I
- 7 prepare this letter to discuss some details in your
- 8 papers and other related issues," right?
- 9 A Correct.
- 10 Q Isn't it true that in Exhibit 12 you don't
- 11 mention PG&E?
- 12 MR. CASAS: Objection. The document speaks for
- 13 itself.
- 14 THE WITNESS: If there's no mentioning of PG&E on
- 15 these two pages, then I will take your word for it. But
- 16 to me -- I will take your word for it because I have to
- 17 look through this entire document, which there are two
- 18 pages, to find the letters "PG&E."
- 19 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 20 Q Isn't it true that in all of your contacts with
- 21 the various journals that you never disclosed that
- 22 ChemRisk was working for PG&E?
- 23 A I do not recall I provided that information to
- 24 any of the journal.
- 25 Q Isn't it true that in all of your

- 1 correspondence to the journals you never disclosed that
- 2 you were working for ChemRisk?
- 3 A I don't recall I disclosed that information,
- 4 because by the time I contacted all the journals, I was
- 5 no longer work for ChemRisk.
- 6 Q Isn't it true that in all of your
- 7 correspondence to the journals you never disclosed that
- 8 you were working for Environmental Risk Analysis?
- 9 A I don't know that for a fact.
- 10 Q You think that you might have a letter to a
- 11 journal identifying yourself as an employee of
- 12 Environmental Risk Analysis?
- 13 A I may have a phone call to a journal editor
- 14 telling her or him that if you are not there, I leave a
- 15 message and this message may -- contains my work number
- 16 at the Environmental Risk Analysis. And when a person
- 17 called my work number at the Environmental Analysis, if
- 18 I'm not at my desk, the message was Tony Ye at
- 19 Environmental Risk Analysis, please leave a message.
- 20 That's a standard requirement from ERA.
- 21 So if I leave a phone number to them, I may
- 22 have. It means I may have leaved my work phone number
- 23 to the journals.
- Q Would you look at page TY 538, please?
- 25 A 538. Yes, I am looking at the page.

- 1 Q And also page 540.
- 2 A 540.
- 3 Q And also page 541.
- 4 These are all memos regarding conversations
- 5 with the journals, right?
- 6 A Correct. Looks like that way.
- 7 And just to append to what I just answered to
- 8 your question, since I remember I make that phone calls
- 9 at work, which is during the working hours of the
- 10 journal staff, I must have made those phone calls from
- 11 my work phone.
- 12 Q Each one of these three memos dated March 27,
- 13 1996 and April 19, '96 and May 20, 1996, reflect that
- 14 the calls were made per the request of Dr. Brent Kerger;
- 15 isn't that true?
- 16 A That's on the beginning of each of these three
- 17 pages that you identified. We -- which is a sentence,
- 18 "Per the request of Dr. Brent Kerger," yeah.
- 19 Q And it appears on page TY 541 that per the
- 20 request of Brent Kerger you called Elizabeth Popper, the
- 21 managing editor of JOEM, correct?
- 22 A Correct. That what this document say.
- 23 Q Now, the paper had been at JOEM for some
- 24 considerable time before you ever heard back the good
- 25 news; isn't that true?

- 1 A Well, it's been five months by page TY 541
- 2 date, which is May 20th. It's been five months. And
- 3 I -- I don't know whether five months is considered long
- 4 or short in review such a article.
- 5 Q And as of May of '96 JOEM still had not
- 6 accepted the paper for publication, correct?
- 7 A Let me -- let me try to remember based on this
- 8 document.
- 9 Well, according to this document, which is the
- 10 TY 544, 541, sorry, TY 541 -- well, actually, the second
- 11 paragraph said, "Elizabeth F. Popper," who is the
- 12 managing editor of JOEM, "said she had talked with
- 13 editor regarding of the short communication. She said
- 14 she was pretty sure that the paper had been accepted."
- So I will say by the time of May 20th, the
- 16 paper has been accepted.
- 17 Q Well, isn't it true that it wasn't until
- 18 January 22, 1997, some seven months later, that you
- 19 received the letter from JOEM announcing that they had
- 20 accepted the paper for publication?
- 21 A I remember it was before that time, but I could
- 22 be wrong.
- Q Why don't you look at TY 545.
- 24 A 545. Okay. Yes. I'm looking at TY 545.
- 25 MR. PRAGLIN: Let's attach that as Exhibit 13.

- 1 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 13 was
- 2 marked for identification, a copy of
- 3 which is attached hereto.)
- 4 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 5 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 6 Q Looking at Exhibit 13, it's dated January 22,
- 7 1997, right?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q And it's on JOEM letterhead, correct?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q And it's addressed to Dr. Jin Dong Zhang care
- 12 of Tony Ye, right?
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q And it says, "At last, I have the answer for
- 15 which you'be (sic) been waiting such a long time. The
- 16 manuscript is probably going to be printed in the
- 17 April 1997 issue, correct?
- 18 A That's what it says.
- 19 Q What happened between May of '96 and
- 20 January 22, 1997 regarding attempts to get this paper
- 21 published at JOEM?
- 22 A Other than I may inquire a couple of times, I
- 23 know nothing -- I know -- that's only thing I know.
- 24 Q If memos were done in March, April and May of
- 25 '96 --

- 1 A Uh-huh.
- 2 Q -- regarding the need to follow up with JOEM --
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q -- is it your testimony that there were no
- 5 memos or requests for follow-up in the seven months
- 6 after May '96 before the paper was eventually accepted?
- 7 A That's not my testimony. My testimony is I do
- 8 not have a piece of paper between that period of time to
- 9 document whether I made the phone calls or whether I --
- 10 there could be such pages but it is -- no longer exists
- 11 in my document. But in my current document, I do not
- 12 have such pages, and I do not recall in that period of
- 13 time when each phone call happened.
- 14 Q Did you write some letters to JOEM in the seven
- 15 months between May of '96 and January of '97 requesting
- 16 the status on the publication of the Zhang article?
- 17 A I don't recall.
- 18 Q You don't recall writing any letters?
- 19 A I don't recall writing it, but I may have. I
- 20 just don't remember it.
- 21 Q Does that sound like something that you would
- 22 have done in those seven months?
- 23 A Sounds like --
- 24 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Asked and answered,
- 25 calls for speculation.

- 1 THE WITNESS: It's something I -- I don't recall but
- 2 if I am request to do so, I would. But I probably -- I
- 3 don't know. I just don't recall if I wrote such
- 4 letters, so --
- 5 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 6 Q Did the Journal of Occupational and
- 7 Environmental Medicine, JOEM, ever request any rewrites
- 8 or edits or modifications of Dr. Zhang or you for the
- 9 '97 Zhang article?
- 10 A I think there's a procedure from article called
- 11 galley proof. It means when -- before a article is
- 12 published, they will send back a -- for editorial --
- 13 minor editorial changes so that the article -- the final
- 14 version appeared in the journal would contain those
- 15 editorial changes.
- 16 So if you mean editorial changes, yes, I
- 17 remember I received the -- what we call galley proof,
- 18 which is a request for editorial changes.
- 19 Q Did you make any of those editorial changes on
- 20 the galley proofs?
- 21 A Not me.
- Q What did you do with them?
- 23 A I sent it to -- I informed Brent Kerger's
- 24 office, probably Tom Flahive, I sent it to them, and
- 25 they take care of it.

- 1 Q Now, this was in the late '96, early '97 time
- 2 frame; is that right?
- 3 A Early '97 probably.
- 4 Q Where did you send those galley proofs to,
- 5 what address?
- 6 A I will say -- I don't recall, but I will say
- 7 likely to be the address of ChemRisk at Irvine.
- 8 Q To Brent Kerger?
- 9 A Or to his staff.
- 10 Q Where is the correspondence confirming those
- 11 transmittals?
- 12 A I think that I have a fax page from Tom Flahive
- 13 to me in my production here that stated we'd received
- 14 the galley proof and -- that's the sentence I remember.
- 15 If you want me to find, I can find it in these
- 16 documents. I remember I saw it.
- 17 O I think I have it.
- 18 A Okay. You have it. That's good.
- 19 MR. PRAGLIN: Let's attach as Exhibit 14 a single
- 20 page -- no, I'm sorry, it's two pages, TY 642 and 641, I
- 21 think they're out of order but I don't even know if they
- 22 go together, I don't think they do. I'll leave it like
- 23 this, though.
- 24 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 14 was
- 25 marked for identification, a copy of

- which is attached hereto.)
- 2 THE WITNESS: Yes, this is the fax I -- just a
- 3 moment ago I referred to.
- 4 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 5 Q So you're looking at page TY 642; is that
- 6 right?
- 7 A Yes, I -- yes, I do.
- 8 Q Let's take that one first.
- 9 This was sent to your office; is that right?
- 10 A I'm trying -- the fax number looks like my
- 11 office fax number, yes, which is ERA's fax number.
- 12 Q Now, when the galley proofs came from JOEM they
- 13 were sent to your home, right?
- 14 A I don't recall. This -- maybe. It's
- 15 reasonable to assume so.
- 16 Q And Mr. Flahive writes to you --
- 17 A Uh-huh.
- 18 Q -- on this Exhibit 14 --
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q -- "Tony, We received the galley proofs to the
- 21 Zhang article and are ready to send it to the
- 22 publisher. There is, however, a \$350 publication fee
- 23 that we would like to see if we can have waived. I
- 24 wrote a short note from you that I would like to send in
- 25 with the article. I was going to send it out on plain

- 1 paper with no signature. Let me know if this will be
- 2 o.k."
- 3 And then he signs it, right?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Now, why was he saying that he was going to
- 6 send this letter to the journal on plain paper with no
- 7 signature?
- 8 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 9 If you know.
- 10 THE WITNESS: I do not. You'd have to ask
- 11 Tom Flahive for it, but I -- I agree.
- 12 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 13 Q You agreed to let the letter go out on plain
- 14 paper with no signature?
- 15 A Correct.
- 16 Q Under your name, right?
- 17 A Under my name.
- 18 Q And if you look at the second page of
- 19 Exhibit 14 --
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q -- is that a copy of the unsigned plain paper
- 22 letter that was sent?
- 23 A I don't know. I believe this is a letter sent
- 24 to -- because I didn't send this letter, Mr. Tom Flahive
- 25 send this letter; so I believe this is a -- looks like

- 1 to me a page that he mentioned in this fax, but I -- I
- 2 don't know which final version he sent out.
- 3 Q When he sent you Exhibit 14, did it occur to
- 4 you that it was a little bit misleading to the journal
- 5 to have a letter by you at your home address sent
- 6 without a reference to ChemRisk when it was really
- 7 ChemRisk that was sending the letter?
- 8 A I --
- 9 MR. CASAS: Objection. Compound, argumentative.
- 10 THE WITNESS: Number one, it's not my home address.
- 11 The address appeared on TY 641 is Environmental Risk
- 12 Analysis address.
- 13 It is -- actually didn't occur to me as a
- 14 misleading statement. I agreed with the content of this
- 15 letter.
- 16 The number one reason is I was no longer an
- 17 employee of ChemRisk; so anything signed by or sent
- 18 under my name, information at ChemRisk, that would be
- 19 misleading because I was no longer a ChemRisk employee
- 20 at that time.
- 21 So, correctly speaking, I was a Environmental
- 22 Risk Analysis employee, the address reflect that; so
- 23 I -- I didn't consider this was inappropriate.
- 24 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 25 Q Now, if you knew that the work was being paid

- 1 for PG&E, did it seem to you to be misleading to tell
- 2 the journal that the \$350 publication fee should be
- 3 waived?
- 4 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 5 THE WITNESS: I stated earlier I know this work is
- 6 paid by ChemRisk for McLaren/Hart. I do not know how
- 7 much ChemRisk or McLaren/Hart get paid from PG&E. I was
- 8 not at the level of having such information.
- 9 So I -- I -- I cannot answer your question of
- 10 a- -- by assuming that I have those knowledge. I did
- 11 not. I did not know how much of the study was sponsored
- 12 by PG&E. Entirely or 80 percent, I don't know.
- 13 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 14 Q Well, were you under the impression that
- 15 ChemRisk couldn't afford the \$350 publication fee?
- 16 MR. CASAS: Objection. Argumentative.
- 17 THE WITNESS: I don't know. This is a ChemRisk
- 18 provision that they -- to me they do not want to pay for
- 19 this \$350 and I do not -- I do not know at that time
- 20 what ChemRisk reasoning. At that time I was not a
- 21 ChemRisk employee.
- 22 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 23 Q Did that seem like a fair position to you, that
- 24 ChemRisk would try and get out of paying the \$350
- 25 publication fee?

- 1 MR. CASAS: Objection to form.
- 2 Go ahead.
- 3 THE WITNESS: No. I do not have a -- any
- 4 uncomfortable or think that waiving or asking for a
- 5 requesting of waiver of 350 is inappropriate because my
- 6 understanding is in ChemRisk, when I was in ChemRisk,
- 7 every project probably have a budget; so for a budget,
- 8 if you -- my understanding is in my daily work, my
- 9 impression from ChemRisk is try to do your work in the
- 10 efficient way so that you will not negatively impact the
- 11 group in -- in meeting the budget.
- 12 So if this -- my understanding is if ChemRisk
- 13 is saying that the \$350 too much for us to pay, we do
- 14 not want to allocate money for it, I respect their
- 15 decision.
- 16 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 17 Q Did you have a conversation with Tom Flahive
- 18 about whether this \$350 publication fee should be
- 19 waived?
- 20 A I -- I may have. I -- I don't recall I
- 21 have but I -- after I received this fax, I may have
- 22 talked to him over the phone.
- Q Did he give you a reason why the
- 24 \$350 publication fee shouldn't just be paid by
- 25 ChemRisk?

- 1 A I -- I -- if he gave me, I probably forgot. I
- 2 just don't remember he told me one way or another. But
- 3 I respect ChemRisk's decision, that they are not paying
- 4 this \$350, and they are not paying.
- 5 Q Did you ever tell Dr. Zhang that you were
- 6 requesting to have the \$350 publication fee waived?
- 7 MR. CASAS: I'm going to object. It's
- 8 argumentative.
- 9 I don't know how long you want to go on this.
- 10 You know this case a lot better than I do, Gary, but I
- 11 don't know what possible relevance this line has over a
- 12 \$350 fee. They didn't want to pay the fee, obviously,
- 13 so they were trying to get away with it. I mean --
- 14 MR. PRAGLIN: If you want me to answer you I'll
- 15 answer you after we change the tape.
- 16 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the end of tape number
- 17 three in the deposition of Tony Ye. We're going off the
- 18 record. The time is 3:31.
- 19 (Off the record.)
- 20 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on the record. Here marks
- 21 the beginning of tape number four in the deposition of
- 22 Tony Ye. The time is 3:37. Please begin.
- 23 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 24 Q Mr. Ye, let me ask you about the second page of
- 25 Exhibit 14.

- 1 A Oh, yes.
- 2 Q If I understand your testimony correctly, this
- 3 letter, dated February 27, 1997, under your signature,
- 4 went out on plain white paper with no signature; is that
- 5 right?
- 6 A Under my name without my signature. That's my
- 7 understanding, yes.
- 8 Q And you approved of that procedure, right?
- 9 A I approved.
- 10 Q And it was suggested by Tom Flahive at
- 11 ChemRisk, right?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q And in fact, the second page of Exhibit 14,
- 14 which is Bates stamped 641, was written by Tom Flahive
- 15 and it has his name in the footer in the lower left,
- 16 doesn't it?
- 17 A On the lower left there is a directory called
- 18 the "Staff TOMF." I don't know whether T-O-M-F referred
- 19 to Tom Flahive but -- but you can interpret it that
- 20 way. If you ask anyone working in ChemRisk at Irvine,
- 21 they probably have a better idea how the names are
- 22 directed, not me.
- 23 Q And was this letter being sent to the editorial
- 24 office for the publishing firm that was publishing the
- 25 '97 Zhang article?

- 1 A I believe this letter was sent to JOEM, yes.
- 2 Q Do you know what interactions with JOEM
- 3 occurred on behalf of ChemRisk or its scientists between
- 4 May '96 and January '97 when JOEM agreed to publish the
- 5 Zhang article?
- 6 A No.
- 8 deposition this morning I asked you if you knew
- 9 Dennis Paustenbach?
- 10 A Yes. I remember now.
- 11 Q He was one of the head guys at ChemRisk, right?
- 12 A Yes, he is. He was.
- 13 Q Do you know if Dr. Paustenbach had a
- 14 relationship with JOEM?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q Do you know if anybody who had a relationship
- 17 with JOEM, other than the person to whom you were
- 18 writing, was contacted about getting this Zhang paper
- 19 published?
- 20 A No, I do not.
- 21 Q Did it seem strange to you that Archives of
- 22 Environmental Health had rejected the paper but JOEM
- 23 accepted it?
- 24 MR. CASAS: Objection. Form.
- MR. WILKINSON: Vague, argumentative, misstates the

- 1 documents and the testimony.
- 2 THE WITNESS: Earlier -- earlier I stated that I did
- 3 not view the letter from Archive as a rejection, maybe
- 4 that's because I have no publishing or submitting
- 5 article experience. But I do not see that as a
- 6 rejection. I think that's a comment and a suggestion.
- 7 Given that, I think that the -- and second is
- 8 the different perspective from Archives and JOEM are not
- 9 in any way surprise me because when you asked -- when
- 10 you have a scientific document or article, my
- 11 understanding is expert that reviewed -- or the person
- 12 who reviewed this article certainly may have different
- 13 perspective or views on it. Some of them are very
- 14 positive, encouraging, and some of them are neutral and
- 15 some of them may be negative.
- 16 So -- I think that's the nature of it. I think
- 17 nothing is wrong with it.
- 18 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 19 Q When you received the comments from Archives of
- 20 Environmental Health --
- 21 A Yeah.
- 22 Q -- Exhibit 11, did you follow up on the
- 23 suggestions that the editors made?
- 24 A I personally did not because I --
- 25 Q Were you given some information by ChemRisk

- 1 that you should shift gears and pursue JOEM and not
- 2 Archives of Environmental Health?
- 3 A I don't recall any specific requirement or --
- 4 or -- or conversation that I was informed I should,
- 5 quote-unquote, shift gear. I remembered that whenever
- 6 they request me to say can you do a follow-up on this
- 7 particular journal, I will, per ChemRisk's request, to
- 8 place such an inquiry into the corresponding journal; so
- 9 I did not realize or no one instruct me, say, to shift
- 10 gear or not. That's never came up in my discussion, in
- 11 my conversation with ChemRisk.
- 12 Q When you submitted the Zhang article to JOEM,
- 13 weren't you required to make a representation to JOEM
- 14 that Dr. Zhang was not submitting the paper to multiple
- 15 journals?
- 16 A I didn't know. I didn't know that JOEM -- JOEM
- 17 had such specific requirement, and I rely upon people
- 18 working in ChemRisk who had a more -- much more journal
- 19 article publishing experience to make such decision, not
- 20 myself.
- 21 Q After the Archives of Environmental Health
- 22 rejected the Zhang paper, did you have a discussion with
- 23 anyone at ChemRisk about the fact that the Zhang article
- 24 had been submitted to more than one journal?
- 25 MR. CASAS: Objection. Misstates the testimony.

- 1 Go ahead.
- 2 THE WITNESS: First, I don't know whether it's --
- 3 whether it's rejected or not. If you consider receiving
- 4 the letter from Archive as an event, I can tell you that
- 5 after that event, I may have reached the point to people
- 6 in ChemRisk saying that I don't know whether it's okay
- 7 to send a article to be -- more than one journal or to
- 8 pursue -- continue to pursue to be published in two
- 9 journals; so you guys make the decision.
- 10 But that's just a suggestion, probably based on
- 11 my limited understanding of publication. But I may have
- 12 made such a suggestion.
- 13 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 14 Q And what were you told in response?
- 15 A I don't recall.
- 16 Q You don't recall anything about that?
- 17 A I don't. The suggestion I made may be in
- 18 writing or in fax or just a -- if it's in phone
- 19 conversation, there should be a -- or there would be a
- 20 answer, but since I don't -- I don't recall how did I
- 21 make that suggestion, but I think I made that
- 22 suggestion. So they may -- ChemRisk may -- may not even
- 23 have it.
- 24 Q Well, didn't you conceal from JOEM the fact
- 25 that the paper had already been sent to Archives of

- 1 Environmental Health?
- 2 MR. CASAS: Objection. Argumentative, misstates his
- 3 testimony.
- 4 THE WITNESS: I send JOEM -- I send Dr. Zhang's
- 5 article to JOEM per the request of ChemRisk. And the
- 6 draft letter was prepared by I would say ChemRisk in
- 7 general. I don't know who prepared the letter.
- 8 I did not -- I did not take the responsibility
- 9 to -- to -- to check whether journals or which journal
- 10 has the requirement of -- of disclosure of whether this
- 11 article has been sent multiple places. I was not in
- 12 charge of that.
- 13 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 14 Q Did you assume ChemRisk did take that
- 15 responsibility?
- 16 A I assumed that way, yes.
- 17 Q What was the basis for that assumption?
- 18 A Well, when I work -- work at ChemRisk as an
- 19 employee, I was assistant science -- assistant health
- 20 scientist, that was my title. And publication or
- 21 communication sent out of doors are -- normally I would
- 22 say it's a -- it's a working habit to be -- rely upon
- 23 more senior scientists to -- to say the final word.
- 24 So we -- as assistant scientists, we -- we did
- 25 not make that decision.

- 1 Q Is it part of your job to read scientific
- 2 articles?
- 3 A Yes, I would say so.
- 4 Q From reading scientific articles, are you aware
- 5 of the practice of acknowledging the source of funding
- 6 of the article?
- 7 A I know some of the articles mention sourcing,
- 8 source of funding of the articles, some of them do, but
- 9 I do not know to what degree it's required or to what
- 10 degree it's -- it's standard.
- 11 Q Have you read some of Dr. Paustenbach and
- 12 Dr. Kerger's papers from ChemRisk?
- 13 A No, I did not.
- 14 Q Did you consider whether the Zhang paper should
- 15 acknowledge PG&E as a source of funding in it?
- 16 A I did not have the either experience or I did
- 17 not have the role or position in ChemRisk or in
- 18 McLaren/Hart, or at my beginning years in ERA to make
- 19 such any suggestion or decisions, so --
- 20 Q Was there any discussion between you and anyone
- 21 at ChemRisk about disclosing that PG&E was funding the
- 22 Zhang article?
- 23 A No.
- 24 Q Did you assume that someone at ChemRisk had
- 25 addressed that issue?

- 1 A I don't know.
- 2 Q No discussions on that whatsoever?
- 3 A No discussion in front of me and no discussion
- 4 with me on that matter.
- 5 Q Before you submitted the Zhang article to
- 6 journals, did you make yourself familiar with the
- 7 quidelines of the ICMJE?
- 8 A ICMJE?
- 9 Q Yes. International Committee of Medical
- 10 Journal Editors.
- 11 A No, I did not.
- 12 Q Have you ever heard of that body?
- 13 A That's my first time today.
- 14 Q Did you know that there were published
- 15 guidelines for how to submit a scientific journal
- 16 article?
- 17 A To a -- in general knowledge, I would think
- 18 that there are such quidelines and I would think that
- 19 there are such quidelines for each journal. I don't
- 20 know whether there is a standard guideline for all of
- 21 the journal, I don't know whether that exist. But I
- 22 think that there must be guidelines in each journal.
- 23 Q Did you investigate what the guidelines for any
- 24 of the journals that the Zhang paper was submitted to
- 25 were with regard to acknowledging the source of

- 1 funding?
- 2 A I did not investigate.
- 3 Q Do you know who the reviewers of the Zhang '97
- 4 paper were?
- 5 A No, I do not.
- 6 Q Do you know if there were peer reviewers?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q How do you know?
- 9 A Typically for a journal article I think that
- 10 there are reviewers. And I too -- and the -- after I
- 11 submit the Zhang article, since this take some length of
- 12 time and in my follow-up inquiries to JOEM and to
- 13 Archives, I was told by editing -- by managing editor
- 14 that oh, this thing is still in the review, my reviewer
- 15 has not got back to me. So just from those wording, I
- 16 know there are reviewers on this article.
- 17 Q Are you under the impression that the manner in
- 18 which the Zhang '97 article was submitted was typical?
- 19 A Well, I --
- 20 MR. CASAS: Objection. Vague and ambiguous.
- 21 THE WITNESS: I don't have a way to say is typical
- 22 or atypical because I -- this -- I told you before, this
- 23 was the first article that I -- I submitted for
- 24 publication.
- 25 BY MR. PRAGLIN:

- 1 Q But didn't it seem unusual to you that you
- 2 would be submitting correspondence to the journal on
- 3 plain white paper from your home address when the paper
- 4 was really being written by ChemRisk and Dr. Zhang and
- 5 funded by PG&E but none of that was mentioned?
- 6 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 7 MR. WILKINSON: Asked and answered, vague and
- 8 argumentative.
- 9 THE WITNESS: I stated before that I was assigned
- 10 the role as the comment person for Dr. Zhang that you
- 11 asked. I find that assignment reasonable because I
- 12 involved in this project and I -- I speak both languages
- 13 around that time, too.
- 14 So it fall naturally on me to send or to be the
- 15 contact person, I will say it this way.
- 16 Since I was the contact person, ChemRisk -- the
- 17 decision of not using a -- using a plain paper or using
- 18 my home address is natural because if I'm the person
- 19 submitting this letter, I'm not a -- and I -- I --
- 20 I'll -- by the time I submitted this letter, I was no
- 21 longer a ChemRisk employee. Using ChemRisk stationery
- 22 probably more misleading the journals to send the
- 23 correspondence to ChemRisk which I will not receive.
- 24 If I do not receive, how can I be the contact
- 25 person anymore? So it makes sense to me, although I did

- 1 not make that decision.
- 2 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 3 Q Why didn't you just send the correspondence to
- 4 the journal on your letterhead from Environmental Risk
- 5 Analysis?
- 6 A You know --
- 7 Q That wouldn't have been misleading, would it?
- 8 A Okay. Again, I said it earlier, I do not
- 9 remember the decision. And I think that by the time the
- 10 letter was typed and sent to me, it is -- already
- 11 contains my home address. I -- I didn't change it.
- 12 Actually, for -- for example, for the
- 13 Exhibit 14 that you just mentioned, on the Exhibit 14,
- 14 second page, that was McLaren/Hart -- no, that was ERA's
- 15 address, office address; so I do not recall one way or
- 16 the other I should or should not use ERA address. I
- 17 don't recall. I don't think that matters.
- 18 Q Well, why then, on this February 26, '97
- 19 unsigned letter on plain white paper that has your name
- 20 and the address of ERA, is the name of Environmental
- 21 Risk Analysis not even on the letter?
- 22 MR. CASAS: If you know.
- 23 THE WITNESS: I do not because this letter is -- you
- 24 see this -- you know, this exhibit is a letter sent by
- 25 Tom Flahive, that's his reasoning and I respect that.

- 1 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 2 Q Would this be a usual practice for you, to
- 3 allow others in another company to send out
- 4 correspondence under your name unsigned on plain white
- 5 paper?
- 6 MR. CASAS: Object to form.
- 7 Go ahead and answer.
- 8 THE WITNESS: Well, I'm not sure whether -- how you
- 9 use the word "usual," because this thing happened
- 10 probably only this time. But as long as I reviewed --
- 11 around that time, as long as I reviewed -- this is the
- 12 statement you just made and I agreed upon it, I give
- 13 approval to Tom Flahive to send this letter.
- 14 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 15 Q And you did this without ever having met
- 16 Tom Flahive in your life; is that right?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q Have you stayed in touch with him since the
- 19 Zhang article was published?
- 20 A No.
- 21 I considered Tom Flahive also work -- either
- 22 Tom Flahive himself is a very senior person that he has
- 23 earned an established trust in ChemRisk to make such
- 24 decision, or Tom Flahive would ask someone that's senior
- 25 in ChemRisk to make such decision. Since I worked in

- 1 ChemRisk, I know in my impression that ChemRisk senior
- 2 scientists are capable of making such decision
- 3 appropriate -- appropriately, and I just rely upon them
- 4 to make such decision.
- 5 Q In all the time that you were involved with
- 6 ChemRisk on the Zhang article --
- 7 A Uh-huh.
- 8 Q -- did you ever get a report back from anyone
- 9 as to what was happening in the chromium litigation that
- 10 PG&E had ChemRisk as the consultants on?
- 11 A I will tell you what I recall I received and
- 12 see whether that's a material you would consider as a
- 13 status reports of the litigation.
- I remember in my produced material here, I
- 15 think I produced that to you, a -- some type of court
- 16 document, either a -- some -- some type of litigation
- 17 document that -- either drafted by plaintiff or by
- 18 defendants, that mentioning a litigation was going on
- 19 between PG&E and a party, a certain party which I do not
- 20 know, and I remember I -- I saw such a material. And
- 21 that's all. That's all the information I had regarding
- 22 a PG&E litigation around that time.
- 23 Q And you never heard that ChemRisk's client PG&E
- 24 paid \$333 million to the plaintiffs in the Anderson
- 25 chromium litigation, stemming from the Hinkley chromium

- 1 contamination?
- 2 A Only a few days ago I realized that.
- 3 Q You did know, though, that PG&E had entered
- 4 into a contract with McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk and that
- 5 McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk had entered into a contract with
- 6 Dr. Zhang, didn't you?
- 7 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 8 THE WITNESS: I believe that I know ChemRisk is a
- 9 paid consultant for PG&E. What type of contract between
- 10 them, I don't know.
- 11 And for the contract between ChemRisk and
- 12 Dr. Zhang, I -- the contract was discussed before I
- 13 participated into the -- into contacting Dr. Zhang, but
- 14 I -- I will say I heard of or I knew in 1995 when I
- 15 contact Dr. Zhang that there is sort of some type of
- 16 agreement, or if you call them contract.
- 17 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 18 Q Didn't you actually have a copy of that
- 19 contract in your file?
- 20 A I may at one point of time. And it may be
- 21 included with this pile of paper. But I don't recall
- 22 that I specifically looked or started such contract.
- 23 Q Did you ever translate that contract for
- 24 Dr. Zhang?
- 25 A I don't recall I translated that contract.

- 1 MR. PRAGLIN: Let's attach the contract as
- 2 Exhibit 15.
- 3 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 15 was
- 4 marked for identification, a copy of
- 5 which is attached hereto.)
- 6 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 7 Q Exhibit 15 is Bates stamped TY 75, 76 and 77.
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q This came from your files, right?
- 10 A I think so.
- 11 Q And it's entitled "Consultant Agreement,"
- 12 right?
- 13 A On the third page there is a thing saying
- 14 "Consultant Agreement," yes.
- 15 Q And on the third page it mentions that
- 16 "Pacific Gas & Electric, McLaren/Hart's client, has
- 17 requested consultant's support to perform a specified
- 18 portion of the work to be performed for Pacific Gas &
- 19 Electric," right?
- 20 A Yes. Yes.
- 21 Q And the consultant is Dr. Zhang, isn't it?
- 22 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. The document speaks for
- 23 itself.
- 24 THE WITNESS: I -- I will say the document just
- 25 stated that's what it may be.

- 1 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 2 Q And the first page of the document is signed by
- 3 a Richard W. Caton, C-a-t-o-n, of McLaren/Hart, right?
- 4 A There is a signature and in the signature is
- 5 the signature of Richard Caton, yes.
- 6 Q Do you know that man? Do you know him?
- 7 A Oh, Richard Caton?
- 8 Q Yes.
- 9 A No, I do not. No.
- 10 Q Dr. Zhang was retired at the time that he was
- 11 involved in this matter, wasn't he?
- 12 A That's what I recall, yes.
- 13 Q And do you recall that he was living on \$50 a
- 14 month in China?
- 15 A I do not. I do not, because by the time I
- 16 involved, I participated in talks to Dr. Zhang,
- 17 McLaren/Hart already have some agreement with him on the
- 18 payment; so whatever he was paid before that time, what
- 19 payment he was living on, I don't recall I discuss that
- 20 with him.
- 21 Q Did you have any discussions with Dr. Zhang
- 22 about his payment by ChemRisk?
- 23 A Yes, I did.
- Q Would it be fair to say that he was anxious to
- 25 get his money from ChemRisk?

- 1 A Well, I'm not sure if he's anxious but he
- 2 certainly mentioned a couple of times to me, I remember,
- 3 that he did not receive the payment he thought he was
- 4 entitled to. And as a courtesy I -- I did a little bit
- 5 of follow-up on that.
- 6 But whether that represented whether he is
- 7 anxious or not, I -- I don't know.
- 8 Q In the 1995 time frame was \$50 a month a lot of
- 9 money to live on in China?
- 10 A It's not a lot of money. It's not a -- a lot.
- 11 No, it's not.
- 12 Q You and I, we couldn't live on \$50 a month here
- in the United States, could we?
- 14 A I don't think I can.
- 15 Q And did you get the sense that Dr. Zhang was
- 16 having trouble getting by financially in the time that
- 17 you were involved with him?
- 18 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 19 THE WITNESS: That's not my impression. I do not
- 20 have an impression he was in a -- any financial struggle
- 21 at all.
- 22 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- Q Didn't he go to Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia to start
- 24 a new business?
- 25 A He went to Malaysia but I don't know the nature

- 1 of that. I think the nature was he was invited to
- 2 participate in an international story. That's -- I
- 3 think that what he told me, he represented to me. I
- 4 don't think I will -- I will say he started a new
- 5 business.
- 6 Q Didn't you have a conversation with him where
- 7 you were told or you made a comment that you should make
- 8 him happy with money?
- 9 A I -- I don't recall such conversation but I --
- 10 just earlier I told you that he mentioned a couple of
- 11 times to me that he have not received the payment he
- 12 earlier agreed upon with ChemRisk and he asked me to do
- 13 a follow-up, and I think that as a person that -- who
- 14 speak his -- his language, I considered a fair effort
- 15 should be made by me to -- to satisfy his request. Or
- 16 at least to verify, to do a follow-up on his request.
- 17 Q Would you look at TY 734, please.
- 18 A Sure. Yes.
- 19 Q Is that your handwriting?
- 20 A Looks like my handwriting.
- 21 Q At the very top, item number 1, it says "Money,
- 22 make him happy."
- Do you see that?
- 24 A Yes, I saw that.
- Q Why did you write that?

- 1 A I remember that he asked me a couple of times
- of the payment he thought he entitled to, and he asked
- 3 me to do a follow-up on that. And I think that as a
- 4 person who speaks his language, I consider that it would
- 5 be a courtesy from me to make sure that I at least do
- 6 some decent effort to follow up on his request to see
- 7 whether indeed McLaren/Hart's payment never arrived to
- 8 him and what's the reason and where the money really
- 9 is.
- 11 his request when he request that saying that I entitled
- 12 to this, I have not received, I will do a follow-up for
- 13 him.
- 14 Q Isn't it a fact that McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk was
- 15 paying Dr. Zhang under the table cash?
- 16 A There is agreement between -- my understanding
- 17 is there is a agreement between McLaren/Hart and -- and
- 18 Dr. Zhang, and that agreement is clearly documented or
- 19 stated. I don't think that "under the table" is the
- 20 right way to describe it.
- 21 Q Was Dr. Zhang being paid in cash?
- 22 A I don't know because I never hand cash to him,
- 23 I never mail cash to him. And so if he paid -- I think
- 24 he probably paid by check from McLaren/Hart office in
- 25 Shanghai or in Beijing of China.

- 1 Q You're not aware of a ChemRisk employee named
- 2 Tony Wong hand-carrying cash to China to pay to
- 3 Dr. Zhanq?
- 4 A I don't recall that, no.
- 5 Q Have you ever heard the name Tony Wong before?
- 6 A If I've heard it, probably very -- I don't
- 7 recall this name. And Tony Wong -- for your
- 8 information, Tony is a common name and Wong is a very
- 9 common last name in Chinese; so when you mention
- 10 Tony Wong, it's just not ring a bell in my mind that
- 11 this is a person working in ChemRisk.
- 12 Q Would it be normal practice for you to be
- involved on a project where ChemRisk was paying a
- 14 consultant cash?
- 15 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Assumes facts not in
- 16 evidence, contradicts the testimony.
- 17 THE WITNESS: I don't know I involved in a project
- 18 that expert are paying by cash. I think experts are
- 19 compensated by check rather than cash.
- 20 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 21 Q Like I gave you a check today, right?
- 22 A Like you gave me a check today, yes.
- 23 Q If I tried to pay you in cash you'd think
- 24 something was up, wouldn't you?
- 25 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Well, sitting here --
- 2 MR. WILKINSON: From you?
- 3 THE WITNESS: In the U.S. today -- yes, today if you
- 4 gave me some cash, it was just amount up here on the
- 5 table, I would think that's a little bit funny. I will
- 6 put it that way. It's -- it's not indicating to me
- 7 anything wrong. It's just like there is a interesting
- 8 way to handle money.
- 9 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 10 Q And you never heard that ChemRisk was paying
- 11 Dr. Zhang cash?
- 12 MR. CASAS: Asked and answered.
- 13 THE WITNESS: I don't recall. I don't recall I
- 14 heard a cash payment. But if there is a cash payment, I
- 15 would not be surprised.
- 16 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 17 Q Why is that?
- 18 A Because in 1995 in China in Dr. Zhang's -- in
- 19 1995 in China, I will -- I will say that probably
- 20 80 percent of people do not have cash account -- do not
- 21 have -- sorry, do not have a checking account. It's
- 22 typical, very typical in China that people do
- 23 transaction in cash.
- Q But didn't Dr. Zhang have an account that
- 25 ChemRisk could wire money to?

- 1 A I don't know.
- 2 Q You never had correspondence with Dr. Zhang
- 3 about wiring money to him?
- 4 A I don't recall. I may have, I may not but I
- 5 don't recall.
- 6 But either way, there is a payment to
- 7 Dr. Zhang, I know that, and whether the payment is -- my
- 8 impression is it is in check. But if it's in cash, I
- 9 would not be surprised at all given the situation of
- 10 China in that time. Even now.
- 11 Q Would you go to page TY 520 of Exhibit 1,
- 12 please.
- 13 A Surely. Yes.
- 14 Q This is a document entitled "Copyright
- 15 Assignment, correct?
- 16 A Yes, it is.
- 17 Q And this was a form that was required by JOEM
- 18 to have Dr. Zhang sign as the author, right?
- 19 A I believe so.
- 20 Q And in fact, it required that all authors would
- 21 have to sign, right?
- 22 A I believe so.
- Q Did you try and submit this document to JOEM
- 24 with just Dr. Zhang's signature and then it got rejected
- 25 and they asked for Dr. Li as well?

- 1 A No, that's not what I recall. No.
- I remember that around the time of submission
- 3 is Tom Flahive or someone in ChemRisk's office informed
- 4 me that they need both signature, so -- so I, per their
- 5 request, contact Dr. Zhang and obtain both signatures.
- 6 I recall that.
- 7 Q Did you translate this document into Chinese
- 8 for Dr. Zhang?
- 9 A I don't recall. I may have.
- 10 Q There's not a Chinese written translation of
- 11 this copyright assignment form in your file, is there?
- 12 A If you did not find, I would take your word for
- 13 it. I have not gone through my file of 900 pages just
- 14 to look for that specific information.
- 15 Q On page 520 --
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q -- it says, "We hereby affirm that this
- 18 manuscript titled 'Cancer Mortality in a Chinese
- 19 Population Exposed to Hexavalent Chromium in Water' is
- 20 original."
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q Then it says, "It has not been published and is
- 23 not being submitted for publication elsewhere."
- 24 Do you see that?
- 25 A I saw that.

- 1 Q Did you explain to Dr. Zhang that at the time
- 2 this form was sent to him for signature, the paper had
- 3 been submitted to Archives of Environmental Health a few
- 4 days beforehand?
- 5 A I don't recall a conversation but I -- I -- I
- 6 probably -- I -- I -- I think I told him, yes.
- 7 Q You didn't tell him in writing, did you?
- 8 A If not, if there's no writing document, I take
- 9 your word for it. In my document here, I may have, I
- 10 may not. But I may have told him in writing, I may have
- 11 told him verbally. I just don't have a document to --
- 12 to -- to show you.
- 13 O Wouldn't it be true that at the time this
- 14 copyright assignment was signed by Dr. Zhang and he's
- 15 affirming the statement that the paper has not been
- 16 published and is not being submitted for publication
- 17 elsewhere, that, in fact, that was false and the paper
- 18 had been submitted elsewhere, specifically to Archives
- 19 of Environmental Health?
- 20 A I -- I don't think I know. I don't think I
- 21 knew on December 12th.
- 22 Q Would you look at page TY 495, please,
- 23 alongside page TY 520.
- 24 A 495?
- 25 Q Yes.

- 1 A Sure. Yes.
- 2 Q Page TY 495 is your letter to Archives of
- 3 Environmental Health submitting the Zhang paper for
- 4 publication on December 5, 1995; isn't that true?
- 5 A I believe this -- my -- this similar to the
- 6 letter or this is the letter. I -- I have no way to
- 7 confirm this is indeed the letter I sent to Archive.
- 8 But it look like it very similar to letter I sent to
- 9 Archive.
- 10 Q It has your signature, right?
- 11 A Yes, it is. But there are documents with my
- 12 signature never sent out.
- 13 Q And then if you look at page TY 520 --
- 14 A Uh-huh.
- 15 Q -- the copyright assignment signed by Dr. Zhang
- 16 on December 12, 1995 --
- 17 A Uh-huh.
- 18 Q -- his representation that the paper is not
- 19 being submitted for publication elsewhere is, in fact,
- 20 false, isn't it?
- 21 A The December 12th -- by December 12th, I do not
- 22 know and I don't think -- I don't know whether Dr. Zhang
- 23 knows whether the submission to Archive on December 5th,
- 24 what happened to that submission; for example, whether
- 25 the submission has been cancelled or withdrewed (sic) or

- 1 something happened to that submission.
- 2 So it could be December 5th there is a
- 3 submission, then later time got canceled, then
- 4 December 12th decided to resend it to another journal.
- 5 The sentence in -- on page 420 is -- is has not been
- 6 published and is not being submitted, it didn't say it
- 7 was sent or submitted before, it's just not
- 8 simultaneously at December 12th of '95.
- 9 Q Don't you know that scientific journals don't
- 10 want to have multiple submissions because they don't
- 11 want to incur the expense of reviewing an article and
- 12 making edits only to find out that it gets published
- 13 elsewhere?
- 14 MR. CASAS: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 15 THE WITNESS: In my general knowledge, I think
- 16 generally professional journals will have such a
- 17 requirement. I am not familiar with Archives of
- 18 Environmental Health and I am not familiar with JOEM. I
- 19 do not know their specific requirement.
- 20 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 21 Q Can you name me a scientific journal that
- 22 allows papers to be submitted for publication when
- they're being submitted to other journals?
- 24 A I -- here is my impression. I don't know
- 25 whether it's right or wrong because I do not have that

- 1 much experience in publishing articles.
- I think that in a scientific meeting, you can
- 3 send, you can present your material in a scientific
- 4 meeting and it would be included in the proceeding of
- 5 the scientific meeting. But I think that you could send
- 6 your article later time to a journal, even though your
- 7 article already presented once in a meeting. And I
- 8 think that's true.
- 9 Q The Zhang article was never presented in a
- 10 meeting, was it?
- 11 A I do not know what's the nature of Archives of
- 12 Environmental Health. I do not know what's the nature
- 13 of JOEM. This could be -- I do not know whether they
- 14 are type of proceeding, whether they are -- what was the
- 15 nature of those two journals; so I don't know their
- 16 specific requirement.
- 17 O Isn't it true that Archives of Environmental
- 18 Health had the Zhang paper under submission from
- 19 December of '95 until May 20th of '96 when it sent the
- 20 rejection, which is Exhibit 11 to your deposition?
- 21 A I saw a letter in my Exhibit 11, and I -- I --
- 22 I do not know it's a rejection. And the date between
- 23 that is exactly what you stated, between December and
- 24 May.
- 25 Q So isn't it true that when Dr. Zhang signed the

- 1 copyright assignment form, which is TY 520 to your
- 2 production, Exhibit 1 --
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q -- that the representation that the Zhang paper
- 5 was not being submitted for publication elsewhere was,
- 6 in fact, false because it was under submission to
- 7 Archives of Environmental Health at that time?
- 8 MR. CASAS: I'm going to object. Assumes facts not
- 9 in evidence that Dr. Zhang even knew what the
- 10 submissions were at that time.
- 11 THE WITNESS: I didn't know it was false. I don't
- 12 know whether Dr. Zhang knows it's false or not. I don't
- 13 know it's false.
- 14 I didn't know it was false.
- 15 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 16 Q Did you consider whether that statement was
- 17 false?
- 18 A No. It never occur to me around that time.
- 19 Q Did you ever tell Dr. Zhang that you had
- 20 submitted his article to two different journals at the
- 21 same time?
- 22 A I think I had.
- 23 Q And did you explain to him this sentence on
- 24 page TY 520 that says, "It has not been published and is
- 25 not being submitted for publication elsewhere"?

- 1 A I think I had, or -- I think I had. Or he
- 2 understood. Either way.
- 3 Q And when you explained that to him, did it just
- 4 slip your mind that the paper had been submitted to two
- 5 different journals?
- 6 A I don't recall I have two specific conversation
- 7 saying this is the translation, so I -- I -- I cannot
- 8 tell you that the -- I don't have a recollection that
- 9 something slip over in my mind over that time. But I
- 10 was -- this didn't concern me around that time. I can
- 11 tell you that.
- 12 Q The signature for Dr. Zhang --
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q -- is dated December 12, 1995, right?
- 15 A Yes, on this piece of paper, yes.
- 16 Q Do you recognize that as his signature?
- 17 A Looks like to me his signature, yes.
- 18 Q Now, Dr. ShuKun Li --
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q -- is the second signature line, right?
- 21 A I believe so. I believe so, yes.
- Q Who signed her name on page TY 520?
- 23 A I assume herself.
- Q Why do you assume that?
- 25 A The first I think -- just in general, I think

- 1 that the signature from Dr. Zhang and Dr. Li are just
- 2 look like to me different signature. And we fax -- I
- 3 think we fax this page to Dr. Zhang and we probably
- 4 explained to him what was going on, what this document
- 5 said and tell him that -- told him that he needs both
- 6 signature from him and Dr. Li.
- 7 And Dr. Zhang send this back to us with
- 8 signature from him and he represented to me or to
- 9 ChemRisk that the first signature is his and second
- 10 signature is from Li. And I didn't talk with Li, I
- 11 don't think I ever talked with her in that period of
- 12 time; so I -- other than to believe Dr. Zhang, I have no
- 13 other way to confirm this.
- 14 Q Did you see any evidence that Dr. Zhang had
- 15 actually sent the copyright assignment form to Dr. Li?
- 16 A That would be a communication between Dr. Zhang
- 17 and Dr. Li and happening in China. I would not have one
- 18 way or the other to guess what's the way they
- 19 communicate, whether it was sent by fax, whether it was
- 20 hand delivered, whether it was by mail. I would not
- 21 know.
- 22 Q And you'd agree that if, on December 12, 1995,
- 23 Dr. Li was, in fact, recently deceased, that she
- 24 couldn't have signed that form, wouldn't you?
- 25 A If that's true, Dr. Li indeed deceased in

- 1 December 12th -- before December 12th, then certainly
- 2 she could not sign this piece of paper. That's --
- 3 Q We agree on that, don't we?
- 4 A We agree on that, yes.
- 5 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. The previous question
- 6 misstates the prior document.
- 7 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 8 Q And does this refresh your recollection that,
- 9 in fact, Dr. Li was dead at the time of December 12,
- 10 1995, and it was you were unable to get her signature?
- 11 A My impression is Dr. Li was alive in
- 12 December 12, 1995.
- 13 Q So why didn't you write to her directly?
- 14 A The -- Li's name was mentioned by Dr. Zhang,
- 15 requested by Dr. Zhang to be the second author. And the
- 16 contact person we had is always with Dr. Zhang. To be
- 17 honest, I do not even know that -- where I can find
- 18 Ms. Li. Or -- that's a she, I would say Li, Dr. Li.
- I do not have -- I don't think I have her phone
- 20 number around that time. The only person we have direct
- 21 contact with is Dr. Zhang, and we take his word for it.
- 22 Q Could it be that Dr. Zhang forged Dr. Li's name
- 23 on this copyright assignment form, page 520?
- 24 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 25 MR. CASAS: Calls for speculation.

- 1 THE WITNESS: I certainly wouldn't think so. I
- 2 respect Dr. Zhang as a decent scientist. I don't think
- 3 he would forge anyone's signature.
- 4 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 5 Q And you had no conversations with him about him
- 6 signing Dr. Li's name on this copyright assignment
- 7 form?
- 8 A Certainly not, no.
- 9 Q You would not have authorized him to forge her
- 10 name, would you?
- 11 A I would not even suggest that, no.
- 12 Q Would you look at page TY 520 alongside page
- 13 TY 534, please.
- 14 A 534. 534, yes.
- 15 Q On 534 you see two signatures at the bottom,
- 16 don't you?
- 17 A I do.
- 18 Q You see Dr. Zhang's signature, don't you?
- 19 A Looks like to me Dr. Zhang's signature, yes.
- 20 Q And you see Dr. Li's signature, don't you?
- 21 A There is a S. K. Li. I'm assuming that's
- 22 Dr. Li. I assume that's Dr. Li, yes.
- 23 Q And doesn't the handwriting look the same on
- 24 both names?
- 25 A I --

- 1 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- I don't think he's here as a handwriting
- 3 expert.
- 4 MR. CASAS: He's not an expert.
- 5 THE WITNESS: I -- I -- I do not know.
- 6 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 7 Q It looks the same to you, though, doesn't it?
- 8 MR. WILKINSON: Same objections. Calls for
- 9 speculations.
- 10 THE WITNESS: I do not, no. Anyone can have
- 11 different saying on this. Saying whether they're
- 12 similar or not, you probably need a expert on this to
- 13 tell you whether they are similar or same, but I'm not.
- 14
 I'm -- I'm terrible in my handwriting myself.
- 15 You can see some of my document I gave to you. I
- 16 will -- I was very unorganized in some way in my
- 17 handwriting and so I -- I wouldn't consider myself in
- 18 any way can tell one way or the other if they're similar
- 19 or not.
- 20 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 21 Q You read Dr. Kerger's testimony to prepare for
- 22 this deposition, right?
- 23 A Briefly, yeah.
- 24 Q You understand that his deposition was taken
- 25 just last week?

- 1 A Yes. So it was briefly because I was having --
- 2 given this document for some -- for a small -- short
- 3 period of time.
- 4 Q What day did you read it?
- 5 A God. I -- I think that I started reading it on
- 6 Monday, this -- just this last Monday.
- 7 Q So three days ago?
- 8 A Three days ago.
- 9 Q And you read the whole thing, right?
- 10 A I just paged through the whole thing, yes.
- 11 Q When you say you just paged through it, did you
- 12 flip through it or did you read every page?
- 13 A I did not read every page.
- 14 Q Did you read Dr. Kerger's testimony that he was
- 15 under the impression that Dr. Zhang wanted Dr. Li's name
- on the paper because Dr. Li had died recently and wanted
- 17 to be published posthumously?
- 18 A I remember seeing that, seeing that Kerger
- 19 mentioned that he thought that Dr. Li was dead. I
- 20 remember seeing Kerger saying that.
- 21 Q And you think Dr. Kerger was wrong about that?
- 22 A I think Dr. Kerger mistaken. The two Li
- 23 authors, one is in 1987 article, Li XiLin, and the
- 24 second one is Li ShuKun in the 1997 article.
- I -- I do not blame him because it's very easy

- 1 to get confused because both person has the last name of
- 2 Li, but I think they're different persons. To my
- 3 knowledge, I think anyway. To my knowledge, they are
- 4 different persons.
- 5 Q If you go back for a moment to page TY 495 --
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q -- in the bottom paragraph --
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 you say to the editor of Archives of
- 10 Environmental Health, "Also, enclosed with the submittal
- 11 is Dr. Zhang's signed authorization to publish this
- 12 communication. We have included both a Chinese version
- 13 and a translated English version of the authorization."
- 14 A Yes, I do see that.
- 15 Q "We appreciate your consideration of this
- 16 communication and look forward to hearing from you."
- 17 And then it has your signature, right?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q What document were you referring to as
- 20 Dr. Zhang's signed authorization there?
- 21 A Yes. I can find that document for you.
- 22 Q Please.
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Allow me to take some time because there's a
- 25 whole pile of paper but I -- I remember I saw that page

- 1 someplace in my document.
- Okay. There's one of such page on TY 0480,
- 3 480. I believe this is the one copy of the page I
- 4 mentioned in the submittal letter to JOEM. Page 480.
- 5 Q Okay. So if you look at page 480 along with
- 6 page 495 --
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q -- do you see that?
- 9 A Yes, I do.
- 10 Q On page 495 you write on December 5, 1995 --
- 11 A Uh-huh.
- 12 Q -- that enclosed is Dr. Zhang's signed
- 13 authorization, right?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q But on page 480, Dr. Zhang didn't sign it until
- 16 November 18, 1995; isn't that true?
- 17 A Hold on for a moment. November 18, 1995.
- 18 Okay. Okay. I do not see how that be --
- 19 Yes.
- 20 Q So you think that's how it happened?
- 21 A He signed on November 18th, according to my
- 22 page 480. And the submission letter on the page 495 is
- 23 December 5th; so it's entirely -- entirely reasonable
- 24 that this letter was included. And I -- I -- I
- 25 remember this letter was included and I can still -- I

- 1 hope I can confirm that with the journal right now but I
- 2 think the journal saw this letter.
- 3 Q So as you read this letter --
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q -- you have written the Chinese, correct?
- 6 A Yes. Yes.
- 7 Q And then you've translated in English, correct?
- 8 A Or the other way, I don't remember that --
- 9 which way I start with, whether I have English first and
- 10 then put Chinese in between, or the other way around.
- 11 Q The English is intended to be an accurate
- 12 translation of the Chinese, right?
- 13 A I believe so.
- 14 Q Well, you say in the first paragraph, "Per our
- 15 tell discussion" --
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 O Let me start over.
- 18 In the first paragraph you have written this
- 19 for Dr. Zhang to sign, right?
- 20 A I -- I don't know whether I was the original
- 21 author of this draft but I printed, yes. The Chinese
- 22 lettering here are mine, I believe so.
- 23 Q So you wrote the letter, right?
- 24 A The letter probably originally draft by some
- other McLaren/Hart or ChemRisk employee and I make the

- 1 trans- -- insert the translation into the original draft
- 2 and send it to Dr. -- Dr. Zhang.
- 3 Q Well, where is the original draft of this
- 4 letter in English from McLaren/Hart?
- 5 A I -- I may be able to find it, but that would
- 6 take a -- a little bit longer time in this 900 or so
- 7 pages. But I may be able to find it. It may be
- 8 included in this 900 pages.
- 9 Q So in this first paragraph you wrote for
- 10 Dr. Zhang to sign --
- 11 A Someone wrote in ChemRisk and I agreed, yes.
- 12 Q Okay. I'll start over.
- 13 So in this first paragraph, someone in ChemRisk
- 14 wrote --
- 15 A Yeah.
- 16 Q -- and you agreed for Dr. Zhang to sign the
- 17 following language. "Per our telephone discussion, I
- 18 totally agree to your editing and expanding of the
- 19 original manuscript. I think the English translation is
- 20 accurate and complete."
- 21 Have I read that correctly?
- 22 A You did.
- 23 Q How would Dr. Zhang know that the editing and
- 24 expanding of the original manuscript is accurate and
- 25 complete if he doesn't read English?

- 1 A The -- what he said, I think that you just
- 2 changed his sentence. I think this sentence, "I totally
- 3 agree to your editing and expanding" -- "and
- 4 expanding." He's thinking the English translation is
- 5 accurate. The English translation is accurate and
- 6 complete.
- 7 Q The English translation of what?
- 8 A Translation of the -- I would say the entire
- 9 document.
- 10 Q Where is the Chinese version of the Zhang
- 11 article that he could read?
- 12 A I do not have a -- I did not find a version in
- 13 my pile of paper but I did find a draft that come up
- 14 with the same conclusion, or similar conclusion to 1997
- 15 in Chinese.
- 16 Q But the draft that you're talking about is one
- 17 that Dr. Zhang wrote pre-1995, right?
- 18 A No. This is a draft, that three-page -- I
- 19 think it's my 451 through 453. I show to you earlier in
- 20 the morning.
- 21 Q Well, it wouldn't be 451 and 453.
- 22 A Okay. I'll look into --
- 23 Q Can you give me that number again, please?
- 24 A Okay. Yes. One moment.
- 25 Q Is it 43 to 45?

- 1 A Yes. You got it. Thank you. Thank you.
- Yes, that's the page I -- I meant to find.
- 3 Q But you testified earlier that --
- 4 A Go ahead.
- 5 Q -- 43 to 45 is a manuscript in Chinese which
- 6 you typed from an English version, right?
- 7 A I trans- -- correct. I typed from an English
- 8 version.
- 9 Q At the time that Dr. Zhang signed this form in
- 10 December of 1995, wasn't he already in Malaysia?
- 11 A I don't recall. He was traveling around. He
- 12 might be in Malaysia for a period of time, but I don't
- 13 recall that from where he signed this letter.
- 14 Q Do you know how much money Dr. Zhang was paid
- 15 by ChemRisk in total?
- 16 A I do not. I do not. I think around \$2,000,
- 17 \$3,000.
- 18 Q You remember earlier this afternoon we talked
- 19 about this Tony Wong?
- 20 A Yes. You mentioned Tony Wong and I told you
- 21 that's a name I don't remember corresponding to a person
- 22 working in ChemRisk.
- 23 Q And do you recall that Dr. Zhang was initially
- 24 contracted at the rate of \$250 per month?
- 25 A I remember I saw that amount.

- 1 Q Why don't you look at page TY 430, please.
- 2 A Sure. Yes.
- 3 Q Is that your handwriting?
- 4 A I don't think so. Actually, the numbers on the
- 5 bottom of this page could be mine.
- 6 Q The calculation?
- 7 A Is that a calculation or -- or it's just some
- 8 number. I -- I don't know whether this number is a
- 9 calculation. It's 030021608 looks like to me it is not
- 10 a -- it is either a date or a job number. If it's a job
- 11 number, this is not a calculation, it's just simply a --
- 12 some type of release to work on action. That looks like
- 13 my handwriting.
- 14 And the other part of this document doesn't
- 15 look like my handwriting at all.
- 16 Q So the name Tony Wong in the middle of the page
- 17 that's in heavy bold writing --
- 18 A Uh-huh.
- 19 Q -- that's not your writing?
- 20 A I don't think it's mine, no.
- 21 Q You see what I'm talking about, don't you?
- 22 A Yes, I -- I saw what you are talking about.
- 23 Q And it says "Tony Wong hand carried."
- 24 Do you see that?
- 25 A I saw that.

- 1 Q You don't know what that references?
- 2 A I do not.
- 3 Q Would you go to page 499, please.
- 4 A Sure. Yes.
- 5 Q Would you look at page 499 and then the
- 6 previous page, 498.
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q It looks to me as though you are translating a
- 9 bill from Dr. Zhang which appears on page TY 500; is
- 10 that true?
- 11 A 500. Let me have a look at 500. Just a
- 12 moment.
- I will say both is -- is part of this is a bill
- 14 and a part of this is just a reporting of how many hours
- 15 he spent.
- 16 Q Well, page 500 is Dr. Zhang's Chinese letter to
- 17 you, right?
- 18 A Look like Dr. Zhang's handwriting, yes.
- 19 Q And he accounts for his hours and a description
- 20 of what he did, right?
- 21 A He provides some description, yes, of what he
- 22 did.
- 23 Q And then you translate it in TY 499, don't
- 24 you?
- 25 A This looks like -- look like to me the -- the

- 1 TY 499 does not contains all the information on TY 500.
- Q Well, your cover note to Kathy Depotor --
- 3 A Uh-huh.
- 4 Q -- at ChemRisk says, "Hi, Kathy, Here is
- 5 translation and the original expenses report from
- 6 Dr. Zhang," and then you sign it, correct?
- 7 A Yes, I did.
- 8 Q So isn't page 499 your translation of
- 9 Dr. Zhang's itemized expense report?
- 10 A Sitting here, this doesn't look like me -- to
- 11 me that's the complete expenses report as in the TY 500;
- 12 so I reasonably guess that, you know, in addition to
- 13 page 499, I may have some other pages, I just don't
- 14 recall.
- 15 Q If you look at page 499, which is the English
- 16 translation of Dr. Zhang's itemized expenses --
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q -- would you agree that nowhere there does it
- 19 indicate that he was involved in the writing of the
- 20 article?
- 21 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vague, misstates the
- 22 document and the testimony.
- 23 THE WITNESS: I'm trying to answer your question.
- 24 Actually, there is a item, actually, I think,
- 25 documenting Dr. Zhang's review of the article which I

- 1 will -- is a -- is a second item from the bottom of
- 2 TY 499. It's stated "Receive a short communication from
- 3 ChemRisk and looked over it, 20 hours."
- 4 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 5 Q You would agree that Dr. Zhang doesn't bill for
- 6 writing that article, wouldn't you?
- 7 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vague --
- 8 MR. CASAS: Objection.
- 9 MR. WILKINSON: -- argumentative, asked and
- 10 answered, misstates the testimony and the document.
- 11 THE WITNESS: Based on this document, Dr. Zhang
- 12 stated he spend 20 hours, receive a short communication
- 13 and I would say review it or look over it on -- stated
- 14 on this page.
- 15 And again, this -- the page you are showing to
- 16 me is not the only document that -- for works Dr. Zhang
- 17 has performed over -- in the 1995 period of time; so
- 18 other similar documents, if we put them together, you
- 19 will see how much work he has done, how much
- 20 communication he has involved to come up to compose the
- 21 1997 article.
- 22 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 23 Q Let's try and stick with this one page that you
- 24 have in front of you now, which is TY 499.
- 25 A We can do that.

- 1 Q Wouldn't you agree that on that page Dr. Zhang
- 2 does not bill for writing the Zhang article?
- 3 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Asked and answered --
- 4 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 5 MR. WILKINSON: -- argumentative, misstates the
- 6 document and the testimony.
- 7 THE WITNESS: I will agree that the word "writing"
- 8 is not -- does not appear in this document of his hours
- 9 spent in October and in November. But the -- the item
- 10 of receive and review to me is at least a document of
- 11 his participation of this draft of this article in
- 12 November.
- MR. PRAGLIN: Let's attach page 499 as the next in
- 14 line.
- 15 Exhibit 16?
- 16 THE REPORTER: Yes.
- 17 (Plaintiffs' Exhibit 16 was
- 18 marked for identification, a copy of
- which is attached hereto.)
- 20 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 21 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 22 Q Looking at Exhibit 16 --
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q -- you don't see the word "write," w-r-i-t-e,
- on that page, do you?

- 1 A I do not.
- 2 Q And looking at Exhibit 16, you don't see the
- 3 word "compose" on that page, do you?
- 4 A I do not.
- 5 Q And looking at Exhibit 16, you don't see the
- 6 word "draft," as in draft a document, on that page, do
- 7 you?
- 8 A I do not.
- 9 Q Would you look at page TY 460, please.
- 10 A Sure. Yes.
- 11 Q We may have covered this or a similar document
- 12 before.
- 13 A I believe we have.
- 14 Q Is it your understanding that this document was
- 15 at some point signed by Dr. Zhang?
- 16 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Calls for speculation.
- 17 THE WITNESS: I don't remember. I don't remember
- 18 this document was signed by Dr. Zhang.
- 19 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 20 Q Looking at page TY 460, wouldn't you agree that
- 21 the scope of work as described on the document does not
- 22 include writing by Dr. Zhang?
- 23 A "Scope of Work," description is "Document
- 24 review and consultation regarding epidemiology,
- 25 groundwater contamination and health effects of

- 1 chromium."
- 2 "Document review and consultation regarding" --
- 3 The word -- I will say "writing" is not --
- 4 "write" or "writing" was not described in the scope of
- 5 work based on this piece of paper, sure.
- 6 MR. PRAGLIN: Why don't we take a short break.
- 7 THE WITNESS: Sure.
- 8 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Going off the record. The time
- 9 is 4:50.
- 10 (Off the record.)
- 11 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on the record. The
- 12 time is 5:03. Please begin.
- 13 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- 14 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 15 Q Mr. Ye, would you go to Exhibit 1, which is
- 16 your production, and let's look at pages 62, 63 and 64.
- 17 A Okay. Yes. I'm on page 62, 63, 64. Yes, I
- 18 am.
- 19 Q Do these three pages go together?
- 20 A Let me have a look.
- 21 Q And possibly page 65, may be related. I'm not
- 22 sure.
- 23 A Okay. I'll have a look. I don't think they go
- 24 together. The -- page 62 goes with pages before 62.
- 25 It's not in -- yeah, I think that's the case.

- 1 So page 63, 64, maybe 65 -- nope, I take that
- 2 back. Page 63 and 64 looks like it goes together.
- 3 Q Well, here's why I asked you the question.
- 4 A Sure.
- 5 Q On page 62 it's obviously a translation of a
- 6 fax to you from Dr. Zhang, right?
- 7 A A translation of a fax from Dr. Zhang, I just
- 8 repeated what you said, yes.
- 9 Q And it says second page, correct?
- 10 A Correct.
- 11 Q And if you look at page 64 --
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q -- it appears similar to --
- 14 A Oh.
- 15 Q -- page 62 but it appears to have the hours
- 16 totaled or not the hours totaled but it says total
- amount due from April to September '95 is \$1,960. Do
- 18 you see that?
- 19 A I see that, yes.
- 20 Q And both pages are shown as a fax to you from
- 21 Dr. Zhang, right?
- 22 A A translation of a fax to me from Dr. Zhang.
- 23 Okay. Yes.
- 24 Q So did you total up the amount owing for
- 25 Dr. Zhang as \$1,960, or was that provided to you by

- 1 someone else?
- 2 A Let me confirm that from --
- 3 Just give me a moment.
- I don't recall how the amount of \$1,960 came
- 5 up. I would not have a basis to assign a amount of
- 6 money; so I -- if the amount of money stated on this
- 7 page is either requested or some way calculated based on
- 8 these hours by Dr. Zhang or someone else, but I do not
- 9 have a basis -- I don't think I -- I don't remember I
- 10 had a basis to assign dollar amount.
- 11 Q You're saying that you didn't make up the
- 12 number \$1,960; you took it from somewhere else, right?
- 13 A Yes. Yes.
- 14 Q Would you look at page TY 460, which is the
- 15 authorization letter task order for Dr. Zhang?
- 16 A 460. Yes. I'm looking at this page.
- 17 Q That has a total of \$1,960 at the bottom,
- 18 doesn't it?
- 19 A Yes, it does.
- 20 Q And it accounts for the amounts to be paid to
- 21 Dr. Zhang for various periods, right?
- 22 A It's some from April to August, I think. Yes,
- 23 August. Yes, I agree with you.
- 24 Q And so the amount that's shown on page TY 64 of
- 25 \$1,960 is for the work that is described in that page,

- 1 right?
- 2 A I don't recall. But based on these two pages,
- 3 one is TY 64, one is TY 460, I don't think the \$1,960 is
- 4 for the task or the hours spend on page 64, because when
- 5 I read page 460 it is described --
- 6 Sorry, I -- I -- I don't know. I take that
- 7 back.
- 8 I -- I do not have a reasoning to believe this
- 9 two amount of money, 1,960, appearing two different
- 10 places, how they correlate or connected. I do not know.
- 11 Q Well, let me ask you this: On page TY 64 --
- 12 A Uh-huh.
- 13 Q -- the entries for the various times --
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q -- take April 27th to April 29th, for example,
- 16 where Dr. Zhang lists "Prepare for meeting with ZhuGuang
- in Shanghai (12 hours)," do you see that?
- 18 A I saw that.
- 19 Q You translated that from a document, didn't
- 20 you?
- 21 A I believe I did.
- 22 Q From what page? Do you have a Bates stamp?
- 23 A I -- yes, I think I can find that page. Just
- 24 hold on for a moment.
- I believe it's from my Bates stamp TY 60, which

- 1 is 6-0.
- 2 Q As I look at page TY 60 it totals more hours
- 3 than does page TY 64; is that true?
- 4 A I have not done the calculation myself or
- 5 sitting here. This looks like to me -- this looks like
- 6 to me more hours.
- 7 Hold on for a moment. I was trying to compare
- 8 these two items. Just give me a moment.
- 9 I -- I agree with you. It appears on the
- 10 Chinese version or on the page with Chinese letter on
- 11 TY 60, it has more hours than TY 64, yes.
- 12 Q On the page TY 60 --
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 0 -- there are some columns and there's an
- 15 extreme right column and there's a Chinese character at
- 16 the top in parentheses, correct?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q What does that mean?
- 19 A The letter means -- by itself means -- can
- 20 mean -- can mean different things. I think in here it
- 21 means "sum" or "total."
- 22 O Total in hours?
- 23 A I believe so because I -- when I see this
- 24 number in this column, this appears to me, I -- I just
- 25 saw a couple of numbers down here. It appears to me the

- 1 product of these two numbers before it; so yes.
- 2 Q And take the first line, it says 4 times 4 and
- 3 then there's a little character after the 4.
- 4 A Oh, yes.
- 5 Q What does that character mean?
- 6 A Month.
- 7 Q Thank you.
- 8 A Or actually 4 month means April.
- 9 Q So that's in April?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q So if we read the first line it would mean
- 12 April, 16 hours? Or is that not right?
- 13 A It will say April, then provided a date of
- 14 April, then saying that in that period of that -- on the
- 15 first line it says April 20th to 25th, which is around
- 16 five days, 16 hours.
- 17 Q Okay.
- 18 A That's what this said.
- 19 Q Is TY 64 a translation of TY 60?
- 20 A It doesn't appear to me. It doesn't appear to
- 21 me it contains all the hours on the TY 60. I have to
- 22 compare item to item to see that -- which item on the
- 23 TY 60 is included on the TY 64, but it doesn't -- but --
- 24 but we discuss this just a moment ago. I agree with
- you, there are more hours on the TY 60, the Chinese

- 1 version, than the TY 64.
- 2 Q In the middle of TY 60 --
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q -- is an entry for I believe June 18th through
- 5 June 25th. Do you see that?
- 6 A I saw that, yes.
- 7 Q And then the column in the right says 80. Does
- 8 that mean 80 hours?
- 9 A I believe so. It's 80 hours, yeah.
- 10 Q What is the description in that body of
- June 18th to June 25th? What was 80 hours spent on?
- 12 MR. CASAS: I'm going to object.
- 13 You're asking him to do a translation of
- 14 someone else's hand. I think we've been through that.
- 15 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 16 Q Can you tell me what the subject matter is?
- 17 A There is an English letter that both you and I
- 18 can read which is "MH," McLaren/Hart it stands for; so
- 19 I -- although I -- I don't think I will be able to
- 20 provide translation on the spot, but I can -- generally
- 21 speaking, this related to McLaren/Hart.
- 22 0 I kind of assumed that.
- 23 A Oh, okay. Then we're all on the same page
- 24 then.
- 25 Q If we just use TY 64 --

- 1 A Okay.
- 2 which is what you sent to Kathy Depotor,
- 3 right?
- 4 A I think I sent her this, yes.
- 5 Q Do you remember why you were sending it to
- 6 her?
- 7 A No, I -- I -- I would assume that she requested
- 8 it.
- 9 Q What was her position at ChemRisk?
- 10 A My impression was she was a -- either
- 11 accountant or the person in charge of accounting, but
- 12 I -- I do not have evidence to confirm that.
- 13 Q Do you have any sense as to how many hours
- 14 total Dr. Zhang spent in his work with ChemRisk in
- 15 writing the '97 article?
- 16 A I would estimate it to be hundreds of hours but
- 17 I do not have a specific amount of hours.
- 18 Q If he worked the 207 hours that are listed on
- 19 page TY 64 --
- 20 A Did I give you a copy of that?
- 21 Q Yes.
- 22 A 272?
- 23 Q No. 207 hours.
- 24 A Oh, 207 hours, okay.
- Q Okay. Just trust me that that adds up to 207.

- 1 A That's fine. I take your word for it.
- 2 Q -- at \$1,960 payment, which is what it says at
- 3 the bottom of TY 64, that's \$9.46 an hour.
- 4 A I trust you calculated that way. Okay.
- 5 Q Would that have been reasonable pay for a
- 6 doctor in 1995 in China, \$9.46 an hour?
- 7 MR. CASAS: I'm going to object. He's got no
- 8 foundation to answer that question. It calls for
- 9 speculation.
- 10 It appears to misconstrue the documents as
- 11 well, since on the top of page TY 64 it references two
- 12 pages; so I don't even think he's comparing apples to
- 13 apples here.
- 14 But go ahead, if you understand the question.
- 15 THE WITNESS: I understand the question is whether
- 16 \$9 or \$10 an hour reasonable -- reasonable pay to a
- 17 medical doctor in China. I -- I have nothing connected
- 18 to here, I just -- if your question is in general to say
- 19 \$9, \$10 an hour for a doctor, I would --
- 20 The reason I pause is I have to convert that
- 21 into Chinese salary and try to think of -- in '90 -- and
- 22 all the way back to '95 to see whether or not it's
- 23 reasonable.
- I would say it's reasonable. I just -- I have
- 25 nothing connected to the page you show me.

- 1 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 2 Q Was Dr. Zhang anxious to do further work with
- 3 McLaren/Hart-ChemRisk?
- 4 MR. WILKINSON: Objection. Vague, calls for
- 5 speculation.
- 6 THE WITNESS: I will not use the word "anxious." As
- 7 a scientist, he has research interest that he likes to
- 8 pursue, he likes to extend his research, yes. But
- 9 anxious, well, I don't think is the way to describe him.
- 10 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 11 Q Did he write to you expressing an interest in
- 12 doing a further work with McLaren/Hart?
- 13 A I believe -- I believe he did, and I believe he
- 14 also mentioned that in my conversation with him over the
- 15 phone, and I would have translated that into English to
- 16 tell ChemRisk managers, either Brent Kerger or
- 17 Bill Butler, about it.
- 18 Q So you passed that on to ChemRisk; is that what
- 19 you're saying?
- 20 A Yes. Certainly.
- 21 Q Did he ever do further work with ChemRisk, so
- 22 far as you know, besides the article?
- 23 A Not to my knowledge of -- or nothing I
- 24 participated because I left ChemRisk by the end of
- 25 1995. Since then, I do not know internally at ChemRisk

- 1 what project has been going on.
- 2 Q Did you stay in touch with ChemRisk after 1995
- 3 for any purpose other than to get the Zhang article
- 4 published?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q What other purpose?
- 7 A I will say there are some projects that
- 8 ChemRisk require some service from ERA and --
- 9 Environmental Risk Analysis, and I don't know whether
- 10 that work is under anyway client privileged; so for me
- 11 to review them here, I am afraid I will cross a line
- 12 to -- to my client.
- 13 O Did that further work relate to PG&E?
- 14 A I have to check. I don't know.
- 15 O Did that further work relate to chromium?
- 16 A I don't think so, but I have to check.
- 17 Q Is that something that you can check over the
- 18 evening and let me know tomorrow?
- 19 A It would be hard because the material would be
- 20 in my office. And after this depo I probably will head
- 21 into home, which is probably an hour driving from my
- 22 office.
- 23 Q Okay. Did Dr. Zhang ever write to you and ask
- 24 you how are the plans and activities with McLaren/Hart
- 25 going in the future and could you please contact me more

- 1 often?
- 2 A I believe I saw such communication to me, yes.
- 3 Q Would you look at TY 539, please.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q That's a letter written to you from Dr. Zhang
- 6 in Chinese, right?
- 7 A Looks like from Dr. Zhang, yes.
- 8 Q And it's dated April 8, 1996, isn't it?
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q And does Dr. Zhang write to you there to the
- 11 effect that he is asking about plans and activities with
- 12 McLaren/Hart in the future and he's requesting that you
- 13 could please contact him more often?
- 14 MR. CASAS: Same objection.
- 15 I'm going to instruct him not to answer, do an
- 16 on-the-spot translation.
- 17 MR. PRAGLIN: I'm not asking for a word-for-word
- 18 translation. I'm asking if that's the gist of part of
- 19 the letter.
- 20 THE WITNESS: I'm reading -- I'm trying to read it
- 21 and trying to see whether I can provide a answer to your
- 22 question on the spot.
- 23 Well, my general impression of reading it here
- 24 is he likes to know the status of work in McLaren/Hart
- 25 and puts it that way.

- 1 BY MR. PRAGLIN:
- 2 Q And doesn't he ask you to please contact him
- 3 more often?
- 4 A I would not -- I don't think that's the precise
- 5 translation, and I think that what I can say, just my
- 6 impression reading it, not word by word, is he asks
- 7 that -- whether it's possible for me to keep contact
- 8 with him. That's my impression on this page. And he
- 9 provided a fax number on this page, as you can see.
- 10 Q In this document, TY 539 --
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q -- in the middle there are three items numbered
- 13 1, 2 and 3, correct?
- 14 A There are, yes.
- 15 Q Doesn't item 3 say, in essence, could you
- 16 please contact me more often?
- 17 A Translation of that, it can -- you can have
- 18 multiple different translations. You stated the meaning
- 19 that you probably found out from another Chinese
- 20 speaker, but to me this is saying that -- whether it's
- 21 possible to keep contact and that's it.
- 22 Q So is Chinese a language that is subject to
- 23 multiple interpretations by different people?
- 24 A Any language I could do so.
- Q Do you find that to be the case in English?

- 1 A In the English word I -- no, I will not
- 2 overstate it. But I think a lot of the English word
- 3 that when you say that, not only the interpretation
- 4 might be different, it also depends on who -- who said
- 5 it, depends on -- and what's the circumstances he said
- 6 it. He is mad, I mean, he's angry or he's just foolish.
- 7 I just -- I -- I consider that language is a
- 8 art rather than a science, without a definite unique
- 9 answer to any of language question.
- 10 Q Did you write to Dr. Zhang about problems at
- 11 McLaren/Hart and the fact that the company was breaking
- 12 up?
- 13 A I may have. I may have. I mean, I -- my
- 14 impression is everything I knew of in McLaren/Hart I
- 15 will disclose, I will feel freely to disclose to
- 16 Dr. Zhang. I do not have any information I would
- 17 withhold personally from him; so anything I know I would
- 18 tell him. And in 1996, at least it's -- my impression
- 19 is McLaren/Hart are breaking -- were breaking up; so if
- 20 I knew about it, I probably have told him.
- 21 Q So if you were already working at ERA in 1996,
- 22 how did you learn that McLaren/Hart was breaking up?
- 23 A Oh, it's probably a topic that came up in the
- 24 conversation with Bill Butler because Bill Butler, who
- 25 also worked with me at ERA, and he may have told me,

- 1 saying well, remember the old office we were working in,
- 2 and they are no longer -- they probably are going to be
- 3 breaking up.
- 4 So I -- I don't remember from whom I heard of
- 5 the news. But if I know the news, if Dr. Zhang asks me,
- 6 I would just tell him. There's nothing I hide from him.
- 7 MR. PRAGLIN: Why don't we knock off for the day and
- 8 pick up tomorrow.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Sure.
- 10 MR. PRAGLIN: And counsel, we have a standard
- 11 stipulation that we do in this case on these
- 12 depositions, I would ask Laurie the court reporter to
- 13 tell you what it is, but basically it provides for the
- 14 witness to get 30 days to read the transcript and to
- 15 review it and I think the original comes back to me, but
- 16 it will be sent to you in a few weeks, I would think.
- 17 MR. CASAS: Okay.
- 18 MR. PRAGLIN: It's a standard stip.
- 19 MR. CASAS: That's fine.
- 20 MR. PRAGLIN: We'll read it to you off the record if
- 21 you like.
- 22 MR. CASAS: Okay.
- 23 MR. WILKINSON: So stipulated.
- 24 MR. CASAS: That's fine.
- 25 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the end of tape number

```
1 four in the deposition of Tony Ye. We're going off the
 2 record. The time is 5:27.
 3 /
 4 /
 5
 6
 7
 8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```

1	STATE OF)) ss.
2	COUNTY OF)
3	
4	
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	I, the undersigned, say that I have read the
10	foregoing deposition, and I declare, under penalty of
11	perjury under the laws of the State of California, that
12	the foregoing is a true and correct transcript of my
13	testimony contained therein.
14	EXECUTED this day of, 2003,
15	at
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	TONY YE
24	Volume 1

1	
2	
3	
4	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand
5	Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:
6	That the foregoing proceedings were taken
7	before me at the time and place herein set forth; that
8	any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to
9	testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim
10	record of the proceedings was made by me using machine
11	shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my
12	direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate
13	transcription thereof.
14	I further certify that I am neither financially
15	interested in the action nor a relative or employee of
16	any attorney of any of the parties.
17	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed
18	my name.
19	
20	Dated:
21	
22	
23	LAURIE HELD-BIEHL, CSR, RPR, CRR CSR No. 6781
24	CSR NO. 0/01
25	